

EE-1

(K-M)



June,

There is something I don't think I fully shared with you. For many years I was very suicidal. There was a time when well over half my waking hours were spent thinking of ways to accomplish it. Then - I had a dream - in it I was dying - and I thought - how selfish. Who will care for Lew, Jimmy and protect them against racism. From that time - life of children has been a special commitment for me. I do face death - I do want to die and will do it tonight, if that can prove it and help in any way. I agree with Stephen as far as the children. Although - I do not confine it just to Lew, John and Chae. O.K. However, if they can't live

EE-1-K-1

50
in peace the freedom of
speech is better.

Manuel

Self analysis
of Helen Johnson.

1-~~27~~-78
4-

Dear Dad.

My fault is quite
to angry. wont to have
my way. Very Bossed if I
am push to far will
struck out and I show
weaked by tears. Thank

Dad sence I been in
this family I have something
to live and die for. Thank
for my home the love
of you and mother and
all the family. Every
thing you are and stand
for
Helen Johnson

EE-1-K-2

10/19/77

Dear Father:

my sex interest is in Ron Keaton.

The teachings of the principles of socialism have almost dispelled my sexual desires.

Thanks, Father,

Jammie S. Keaton Jr.

EE-1-K-3

EE-1-K-4
Dear Dad:

Jonestown, Guyana.
12/9/77

We met Comrade Lynetta Jones when she was in Mt. Zion Hospital this year.

She greeted us with love, and she told us to besure to come back to see her. We visited her regularly while she was there. After she went ~~back home in the Temple~~ we continued to visit her regularly until we left.

After Comrade Lynetta arrived here we began visiting her again and we did so regularly until it was announced that no visitors were allowed until further notice, as she was very ill. We would ask about her well being when we would see those who were closely connected and allowed to visit her.

She always enjoyed our telling of the many miracles which were performed by you. She never wanted us to leave when we would visit, but we would tell her that we must not impose on her and that we would come back.

We enjoyed her telling about your childhood days and also about how she never gone in to the union class when it come to the rights of the working class.

We shall always be grateful to her for her

(2)

CE-1-K-5

Courage and Steadfastness when she was
Confronted by the F.B.I. for seven hours con-
cerning you and your activities with the
oppressed people. Her firm stand for
right and justice made it possible for us
to have a home of Freedom.

We shall remember Comrade Lynette for
her firm stand for justice for the oppressed and
for the beautiful things she told us.

We shall ever be thankful to her for you,
our Dad. ~~and~~ With sincere sympathy, we
remain,

Your Comrades,
Tommy & Rosa Neaton

To: Father
About: Sexual Attraction

From: Teresa King ①

My most serious sexual attraction is Diane Lundquist.

It's been on-going for some time + I have fantasized about a relationship in the "Promised Land" but reality brought an argument over the children's program + a rejection reaction from me. However I'm still attracted to the Gentle Mama she plays.

I was attracted to Brenda Jones when I lived with her + was jealous when she went with O'Neil.

I've always found Marie Zart's very attractive. Her remoteness makes it easy to maintain an easy fantasy which needn't be tested.

I'm mostly attracted to women. Macho men intimidate me. I find younger women very attractive but I don't get along with teenagers + it's no deeper than admiring their good looks. In general

I'm attracted to younger, more feminine men,
EE-1-K-6

Tho I'm also attracted to the Gentle Papa —
older men with a kind touch. I'm currently
working with Danny Tutulas + find myself
very attracted to him. I have no intention
of acting on it. I feel guilty towards Phyllis
+ Judy + Patricia to even feel attracted.

I've noticed an attraction to Russell Moten
since the time I was stationed in LA + since
being here. We're only on hello terms + there's
no reason for that to change unless we work together.

Over the years I've been attracted to Jim
McElvane. Tho I've questioned if it were not
a status attraction.

I've been attracted to Larry Schact —
on the same basis.

The only person that I've had serious

③
Thought of courting is Pione + as I've said
the current fight reminded me of the fickleness
of folks. But even with resolution of the fight
I'm reluctant to pursue any attraction. My past
sexual trips have worked like electric shock +
when I think of relationship I get sick to my
stomach. Father saved me from crawling
at some one's feet in a masochistic desire for
affection + ~~some~~ tenderness, since I've learned to
walk I do not want to return to crawling.
I do not trust that I am strong enough to
continue walking + maintain a relationship.

Teresating

To: Father
From: CAROL KERNS

EE-1-K-9

Father,

EE-1-K-10

These are the people I am attracted to.

Eyenne Daupen - Because she is pretty and I like her body. She is what I wanted to look like. I have been jealous of her because she is this way. I think that's why I was hung up on Pennie for so long. But I really don't think I would want a relationship with her.

Kern Frutts - He is like my brother to me but I have still had sexual thoughts. But I feel more like his sister than anything.

Walter Williams - Because he has flirted with me in the past and I have crossed my mind.

EE-1-K-11

Wesley Breidenbach - I have had a relationship with Wesley in the past but that no longer exists. we never had sex but I am still attracted to him.

Al Simon - I really don't know why - I have never tried to talk to him or seriously thought of him but I do feel attracted to him.

Jim Sumner - I like him because he has always been nice to me - I think I like him more as a Dad figure more than anything. I do like the way he is built

Danny Marshall - He is handsome and a nice person.

Ronnie James - we have had a relationship in the past - It no

EEI-K-12

I don't like someone, they don't like me and I usually get myself hurt. I think I might do this on purpose just so I won't have to get involved in a permanent relationship which scares me.

Right now Aaron Hendricks likes me. He is a very good person, a hard worker, and is trying very hard to be principled. All facts show that I should like him. But I don't feel that attracted to him. I think if I was really principled I would. I feel like a real Capitalist Bitch. I will still be nice to him and not ignore him, because he really doesn't deserve to be hurt.

Thank-you
Carol Kerns

lenger exists. But I cant deny
I dont still have attractions
towards him.

Patricia Cantmell. I like her
shes a nice person and has
always been nice to me. I
have had thoughts about her
go through my mind.

David George - He is handsome
and a nice person. We talk
casually at times. I cant deny
I have felt attractions towards
him. I do feel bad though
because I know there are a few
girls whom have been trying
to talk to him. I dont feel
I want to get him though.

Father, I really dont know
what my problem is but I
never seem to ever really be
able to like someone. I f I

EE-1-K-13 I

Rennie Kice

Sis - Mrs. Melba Smith
120 W. 14th. Street
Marion, Indiana 46952

Mom - Mrs. Mary Moore
1332 Woodlawn Ave.
Loganport, Indiana 46947

Sis + Bro - Mrs. Betty L. McDaniel
2803 S. Michigan
Chicago, Ill.

Fred Flowers - same address

Sis - Mrs. Wanda L. Flowers
West Haven, Connecticut

Carolyn - I copied this off a paper
Rennie has in the bond because she
acts like she is fond of her relatives -
told me she likes her mother - etc.
I thought it should be saved just
in case. Annie

EE-1-K-14

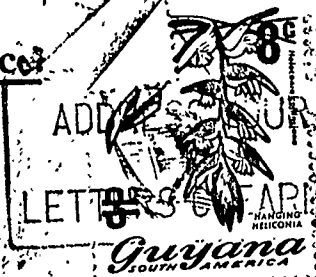
12/20/77

Dear Dad:

I think that we should get the balance of our people out of the States as soon as possible, and after they are all here, then you give the signal to the ones who are waiting for the signal to take care of all of the enemies, killers, black mailers, and all, including Tim Stone.

Thanks you Dad,
Rosa Weston
EK-1-K-15

On Guyana Government Service



Ms. Harriet Sarah Tropp,
Administrative Asst. to
Bishop Jim Jones,
People's Temple Agricultural Project,
Port Kaituma,
North West District.

EE-1-K-16



MINISTRY OF ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT
MINISTERIAL BUILDING
P. O. BOX 542,
GEORGETOWN,
GUYANA.

.....12th October 1977.....

Ms. Harriet Sarah Tropp,
Administrative Asst. to
Bishop Jim Jones,
People's Temple Agricultural Project,
Port Kaituma,
North West District.

Dear Madam,

Many thanks for your letter dated October 8, 1977.

Since I have a strict regard for accuracy, I must point out that I never made any suggestion that you apply for any permission to have your school "accredited", as you allege in the first paragraph of your letter.

On Saturday, 1st October, 1977, in the course of my conversation with Mr. Touchette (as I believe the gentleman's name to be), I enquired what arrangements had been made for the education of the large number of children whom I saw at the People's Temple project near to Port Kaituma. One of Mr. Touchette's colleagues volunteered the information that the project had its own school which it had brought from the United States of America. I remarked that the establishment of schools in Guyana was governed by legislation and expressed the hope that there had been due compliance with our laws. To say that I suggested that you make formal application for permission to establish a school is both inaccurate and misleading.

In response to a request by Mr. Touchette (or one of his colleagues), I asked the Regional Development Officer, Cde. Wyatt, to let Mr. Touchette have a copy of the relevant legislation. I am reminding him by way of copy of this letter.

With kindest regards.

Yours co-operatively,

H.D. Hoyte
H.D. Hoyte

Minister of Economic Development

c.c. Cde. Minister of Ed., S.D. & C.
R.D.D., N.W.D.
Cde. Regional Minister, N.W.D.

EG 1-K-17

9. 18-77

Dear Mother,

Thankyou for taking so much time with us this morning. It helped so much. And I was so happy to hear Father insist that I stay with letters because I always feel as if I'm not needed.

I want to correct something. I didn't tell Lois and Jerry that I thought they wanted to kill me. I've never even thought this about anyone but Johnny. Also, I don't think it's necessary for Sharron Ames to talk to me. I have really been better here and it would be so selfish of me to take up her time. I think that working with the seniors will help me come out of myself.

I do try to keep my mind on Father's vision and I try to combat & identify the Capitalism within myself.

EE-1-K-18 (over)

I'm sorry that I cried today. I really don't cry much anymore. I am thankful for the unity that you helped create today. It certainly lifted what seemed an impossible burden.

I will continue to work at being positive and to not turn on myself or into myself. I know that this is selfish and self centered & I want to overcome these negative traits. I watch for the good traits in others to pattern the rebuilding & constructing of myself after. I especially love to hear the children sing.

I would appreciate it if you would check to see if Father got the report I did on myself and if not, if you would please tell him that I was afraid so that I won't be such a hypocrite. I want to become a positive personality. Thank you for your loyalty to Father and all of us and for not judging me. You are such a beautiful mother and comrade.

Lenny
EE-1-K-19

Troslic # 3

Jonestown, Guyana, S.A.

9/5/77.

Dear Father:

I thank you for this opportunity to write this letter to you. You have taught me Truth, you have

saved my life more times than I know about. You have healed me of kidney and bladder trouble, throat condition, heart condition, Arthritis in my right hand and shoulder and other conditions of which I am not aware. I thank you for all of these. You restored my eyesight since I have been in the Promise Land to the extent that I can read, write and thread needles without the aid of glasses. Thank you, Father.

I thank you for bringing me out of Fascist U.S.A. to the Promise Land where I will be free from Concentration Camps, Racism, The Neutron bomb, Buzz bomb, Klu Klux Klan, Kleometric System, The Barche decision, Earth Quakes, water, food and fuel shortages, Senate Bill 1427, ~~Senate Bill # 1~~, Capital punishment, and Capitalism - with all of its terrors.

I am happy here and I am willing to do anything that I can do to help build our Socialist Society here.

Thank you Father,
Rosa L. Keaton.

EE-1-K-20

Hear Father:

Here are some of the reasons why we are here?
There will be nuclear war,

Concentration Camps, and food riots.

Neutron Bomb, which destroys ~~the~~ life, but
not property.

Geometric theory says, there are too many
people to breed, blacks should be made slaves.
There was a bulletin in Boston saying that
every one should own a slave.

Senate Bill 1427, if one doesn't say what
they think you should say, you can be
arrested.

Edmondos, Crash of 79, the Shah of Iran
who thinks he is some one sent to save the world
who wants to own all the oil, will have conflict
with Saudi Arabia

Kearny said that the U.S. was headed
for two separate societies one black, and
one white!

Genicide, eliminating races, there were
three countries who refused to sign
the genicide treaty, the U.S., Chile, and
Almond of So. Africa.

Twenty Chapters of Ku-Klux-Klan have
been formed in Calif. within a short
period of time.

Thank you Father, for this beautiful
Land it grows more beautiful each day.
I am grateful for everything. Thank you!

Elfreida Kendall

Tommy Kice Jr
socialism always wins.
socialism is when the
and Distribution ~~of~~ WEALTH
are in the hands of the
people. I hope
the world will be
socialist and do what ~~is~~ you
are best at it.
My belief is based on
socialism, and I believe if we
all we all stand together ~~and~~
and fight together socialism
will win.
to father

EE-1-K-22

NOV 25-1977

DEAR DAD

I LIKE IT HERE VERY MUCH AND THIS
IS THE BEST THING THAT EVER HAPPENED
TO ME.

AND TILL YOU CAME IN MY LIFE DAD I HAD
NOTHING AT ALL

MY REAL MOTHER THOUGHT ME A WAY WHEN

I WAS SMALL.

BUT THANK TO YOU DAD I HAVE A MOTHER
AND A DAD.

I KNOW I BEEN A ASS AND SOME TIME

I WONDER WHAT YOU BUT UP WITH

ME.

DAD THINK YOU FOR BRING MY MOTHER

OVER HERE TO THIS PLACE ELIZA JONES

MY MOTHER LIKE IT HERE VERY

MUCH.

EE-1-K-23

DAD I HAVE TWO BOYS IN THE
USA AND MY DADDY IS THERE TWO
DAD I AM SO ~~REALY~~ GLAD THAT
YOU BROUGHT ME OVER HERE THIS
PLACE THIS IS THE BEST THING
THAT ~~AA~~ AVERY HAPPINE TO ME

AND THINK YOU FOR GETTING MELLIN
AND ROCHELL OUT OF THAT HELL IN THE
USA DORTH

BARBARA KEMP

To

EE-1-K-24

To Dear Edie: EDIE KUTULAS I want to drop a few lines to you before I return for the night I have been very busy in the last three weeks with one or another thing that's comes with being a mechanic. We got two 150 gal. tanks to keep our fuel in and I'm getting them ready for use. I had to weld them and clean them up. Well so much for the car mechanics I have been taking care of a very nice pig. Yes a pig. You know he is very smart he knows when I'm around and when I come to feed him his slop he gets very Row Bunches. Today he smelled the slop and he got upon his hind legs

EE-1-K-25

and looked out of the cage ^{EE-1-K-26}
and made his usual gunts!
and growls! I like him a lot
and he is so damn cute!
he is a Brown Eigned and Brown
hair with white spots
on his shoulders.

When I let him out he goes
Big Shit! he eats sweet potatoes
and the slips too.

The only time he is Bad is when
it is time to go back in
the cage, I have to grab

Both ~~his~~ Ears and Pull and
Pull and Pull and Pull, Well
you get the picture.

Peace and
Dads Love to you! I love
you and miss you very much
and hoping to see you soon your
Son Tom K. xxxxxx

EE-1-K-27

Dear Edie I just want
to let you know that all in
all and my life is a fuller
one every day of my life
here. I like to learn about
the news when I was
there I didn't care if
all hell broke loose.
I have a Reason to live
know and a damn good one
to die for too. I miss
you very very much
so hope you rap up your
work as soon as you
can. Remember I think of
you each and every day.
Please know this is the
Right Way of Life. →

JENNIE CHEEK

Dear Jennie:

EE-1-K-29

I was glade to get a letter from
you and I Read it at home.

Hope you are fine know.
I let him Read my letter from
you and she was glade to
hear from you to. She is
doing fine I never seen to
like this it shure changes
you, and gives you a new
mind and Body. I know
weigh 170 lbs. Thanks
to dad. Well have
to go to a skit Resheral
so good by for know.
Dad Loves us! Peace
and Love Tom Kutulaz

PS

Please Tell Edie
and Peggy I said
Hi!

xo

EE-1-K-30

Swain; I RUVIN Perkins
I hope you dont think that Fat
Tom has forget his good
Friend. I stay Very Bissy here
and have never felt so god dam
good! Little Swain is
growing up to be a very nice
young man. and Mod is nice
and thin but not too. They
call me Muidam Tom know
because I went from 230^{LBS}
to 170^{LBS}. I can't get used
to the idea that all my cloths
don't fit and my Belt goes
arond me one and a half
times. I want you to know
I think of you often
but havent had the time
to Right. RE-1-K-31

I just got the Ram to the Back
hoe and it works fine, the
only Problem is we Need
over hall Kets for the Rams
some of them leak very
Bad. ~~But~~ I just seen Rob walk
By and he said to tell you
that even us fuck up have
a change and that you will
love it!

Well get to knock off for now

Peace and Keep your
mind on our leader
and Dad. (FAT TOM)

Tom Kutulas

KK-1-K-32

Tom Kice

Summary of Monday Night
meeting

Murderer of Delencia St. ⁱⁿ S.F.
is being arrested because he
helps rehabilitate convicts which
most are black.

There is a good chance P.T.
will get the same treatment
or worse after the article
comes out in Time magazine,
July 4. There is a possibility
that 450 people will have to
come down here by July 8
because of that article.

The Gov. is talking about
making a law that everyone will
have to carry an I.D. Card with
their picture and it will state
where they live, work, and
what church they attend and
recreation they prefer.

EE-1-K-33

There was talk about a water shortage also shower facilities and the need of more houses and beds, it was said that everyone should work harder than ever to meet these demands, so our people can't get out of the US before it's too late.

Tom Kree

KE-1-K-34

Dad,

Sometimes I feel that I can die
anytime, and I'm not scared of
death. If something happened to
dad I would stay here and stick
by the leader that in his place.

I would kill my wife or child if
necessary. Things I miss in states.
I miss going places, I'm attracted
to some men and some women.

It's not worth sacrifice to get it.
I don't have any sexual feelings
with a gun. The news: Charles
Diggs (He is a congressman also the
founder of the Black Caucus) He
helped some minorities in Africa
with his money and was accused
of fraud also 37 other charges he
now faces 15 yrs in prison. The

US ambassador was kicked out
of Columbia for drug traffic.

Felix Flint - was a Millionaire Magnolia
Pub. Hunter! He was offered a million
dollars for evidence on JFK case the
mafia killed him. 66-1-K-35

35-X-1-33

FOR J.S.'s EYES ONLY

DAD

9-4-78

Bob Kice

EE-1-K-37

As I wrote in a previous letter I do not fear death as life for me isn't much fun. Not that fun is an incentive to live but for the most part the only way I "enjoyed" life was with the aid of an amphetamine or narcotic. Over the years it's become difficult to function without pills and due to tolerance the damn drugs will not attain the high that I once attained. So being dead holds no fear for me but I am fearful of how well I can tolerate pain. Again I never learned to deal well with physical or mental pain because of the drugs. I'm not sure how well I would endure torture such as Victor in the "Day of the Jackel".

I do believe that I could return to the states for a specific mission without returning to drugs but there's no way I could live in that society without indulging. I have doubts about this organization holding together if J.S. were killed. There are so few people who really dedicated to the revolution and so many anarchists and religious freaks that the only thing that I would feel sure of returning to blow away specific individuals. This would have to be done in teams of small numbers but of people who have proven

EE-1-K-38

to be the most sincere and capable of killing those who are enemies of the people. Granted only in the last few months have I gotten with the program so I do not count myself among those most trusted but in the event of your death I would want very much to get revenge.

I've wondered about how many people have considered me a possible agent. After all the yrs. of being in the group but always being an asshole then to come over here and show a lot of enthusiasm and interest in order to gain your confidence and get in a ~~poor~~ position of trust that I could wait for an appropriate time to poison the wells or assassinate you. I do hope that some have had a question about me because I would question anyone whose dedication suddenly leaped after being the way I was. I'm having difficulty getting into print what I am thinking so when I think it it makes more sense than when I write it.

It's difficult for me to envision Rennie or Eileen as being a traitor. ~~But~~ I do not know what the circumstances would be to make me convinced that they had become class enemies to the degree that I could kill them. If they had

pg. 2

EE-1-K-39

joined the ranks of Stoen, etc. then they no longer deserve to live and it would be my responsibility to eliminate them.

I still occasionally miss drug highs but not the come down. I also miss the privacy that I had being an introvert but neither the drugs nor privacy would motivate me to return to that insane system.

I occasionally have sexual fantasies about young girls just developing sexually and most all fantasies during masturbation are about fellatio.

I feel that my organ is underdeveloped and can't maintain an erection anyway so I'm frightened of having normal sex. Renee and I rarely have sex, none the first three months that we were here.

I occasionally have gay fantasies but when I actually had homosexual relations it was disappointing that sex with anyone but myself is not fulfilling and more trouble than its worth.

Undermiously carrying a gun is ego fulfillment. I used to be very hung up on being a masculine gun toter but being around guns for yrs. it finally wears off and I relate to a gun in a more utilitarian way than I used to. In fact I don't like carrying a gun now because of the liabilities.

EE-1-K-40

from all the people who feel they are better qualified.

Essentially socialism means to me that the major means of production is owned by the people or to get away from book definitions it means that the collective wealth of a country is distributed to all the people to a certain degree, only under communism are all things owned and operated by the state for the collective good. Socialism is a stepping stone to Communism. In some Socialist societies they still have their Capitalist element due to some private ownership of capital. A Socialist society is one that tends to eliminate the class system, when a factory workers incentive to produce is not just self serving with his subsistent wages but for the overall good of the country in which he lives it should bring production up to optimum. Of course transferring from a capitalist to socialist is quite a step and takes considerable reevaluation of our value system.

Threats to our people stateside would be the passing of SB 1432, harassment by the IRS regarding our property and on another area would be the possibility of set-ups, entrapment or assassination. I'm concerned that the murder of both Chris will give them quite a morale boost.

pg. 3

EE-1-K-41

in their warped minds. That is one of the major reasons I'm apprehensive about purchasing illegal arms. It seems quite likely that they will try to bust one in leadership with illegal arms or perhaps dope, just to weaken us and perhaps to draw you back. They may try to harass members in an attempt to provoke violence in a situation of their choosing. I think that presently the biggest threat over there is so called legal moves from various levels of govt. I do not underestimate the conspirators and feel that with a fascist mentality any diabolical scheme is possible. Threats to us here would be assassination of you, kidnap of one of the kids, perhaps a sophisticated defoliant dropped by plane during the night or it seems that our wells are quite open (even with so called sec.) to drugs, virus or poison, depending on if they wanted to hamper production or possible kill us. I do not feel comfortable about sec. at east house esp at night. The two guards are not always awake together and the stand of trees to the east of the house gives anyone very good cover up to the well if you count the burned trees. I feel that ~~the~~ stand of trees should be cut down. Mike T. told me that he doesn't

EE-1-K-42

believe that the trees will conserve that creek anyway. The security problems overrule the trees remaining as far as I'm concerned. Also sitting in the lean to is dangerous because you're blind to certain areas around the house as well as behind the lean to. I think that two or three people would be all that's required for kidnaping one of the boys. One automatic to stop or kill house guards and other that may approach and one man to actually grab John with a blanket or bag, he could handle inside the house defenses with a hand gun plus leave one man stationed at the tree edge with an auto-rifle to provide cover for escape. Our shotguns are limited and before we could get a rifle unlocked they would be long gone. This is a brief explanation of some of the security weak spots that I have noticed. More training would definitely be helpful. An agent, inside the group, would probably try to be a good or very good worker, perhaps the latter to get into a more trusted position. The agent could come in here with a short range transmitting device concealed to look like any number of this, not necessarily as obvious as a tape recorder. Of course they wouldn't need an insider if killing you was their intent. You're coming and goings are easily observed from the bush, on the same hand steady hand

pg 4

EE-1-K-43

on a good rifle would drop any of us at several hundred yards. And if that were the case our stationery and moving security are of little use.

news briefs -

- Eldridge Cleaver joined the Muslims.
- Founder of fascism in Spain was Franco, now dead.
- Blacks in SF. removed from Housing Authority - Tax collector Brown charged with taking money from parking meters. Goodlet starting a campaign to help him.
- Leon Trotsky was an ~~inter~~ idealist, Joe Stalin believed in getting the revolution going inside mother Russia.
- U.S. Rep. Miller (liberal) framed on homosexual solicitation of two boys. Federal agents just happened to observe him.
- ~~Q~~ Prime Minister Bhutto of Pakistan framed on a conspiracy rap, to be executed.
- Wm. Webster, FBI, belongs to four racist clubs, he made decision on Wounded Knee.
- U.S. withdrew aid from Israel after Israel invaded Lebanon.
- Laser Industry will soon have an android for \$1,000.
- Italian Red Guard kidnaped ex-P.M. Moro in exchange for leftists in jail.

I could have included more on various

~~egg~~ subjects but I'm unsure of how much
is enough without wasting words. As I wrap
this up I recall comments that I wanted to add
ON VARIOUS subjects but I hope this will be OK.

EE-1-K-44

I would have included more on

Dad:

Thank You, So Very Very Much,
For The Most Beautiful Blessed
Meals & Very Cool Water From Our
Fountain

"Dad;" ~~We~~ We would Hope That You
Recieve The Rest You Need To
Substantiate The Oncoming Days.

Please, Carry On To Give Us (The Family)
Your LOVE, "Dad" So We May Become
Better Socialist Communists.

We would Also Thank You Very
Much For Giving Us (The Family) This
Land To Learn, To Work & Produce For
Others Yet To Come & Most Of All
We Thank You For Mother To Help
Carry On With Your LOVE.

EE-1-K-45

Thank You Again From

Senior Henry Mercer & Darrell Keller

From Mike Klingman

Dear Jim,

First and most importantly, I want to reaffirm my loyalty to you as my leader, best of all personal friends, and most principled advocate of socialism in the world today. I know that these words have been repeated to you time and time again---by committed people as well as betrayers of our Cause---but coming from me as one who does not communicate enough, they do have a special meaning for me.

It has not been easy for me these last few months, but I want to reassure you that I am not about to break or crumble under the pressure, nor am I about to act out in some foolish manner because of any hostility I have. I am aware of my anger that is directed at this vicious system, as well as the hostility that arises over my own personal conflicts and growing pains. Most importantly I further realize that the collective well being of our movement, of our children, of our people, depends upon me controlling the anger that I feel. I wouldn't be human if I didn't feel outraged at what I see every day in America. But I wouldn't be a principled socialist if I didn't contain myself for the good of the collective, until that day arises when change is a real possibility. That day is of your choosing and yours only.

Further, and here is what you have warned us so often, the distorting power of a sexual relationship is a very dangerous element in the movement when the time and place and person are in conflict with the collective good. I have learned this the past few months from personal experience, although I must say that it was never so distorting as to make me lose sight of the Cause and want to leave. My biggest conflict was (and is still to a small degree) coming to terms with the fact that my personal needs were in serious conflict with the well being of a number of people. It is not easy for me to face the fact that I intervened in the relationship of a black man---a very sensitive and good man---. Kim represented so many things to me that Ellen did not (at least when I knew her here). Kim was sensitive to living things, ^{en} gentle in many

EE-1-K-46

ways, emotionally caught up in our Cause, and she displayed more conscience and guilt to mention the positive things. She looked up to me as an example and I handled it badly by letting my personal feelings for her override the principled position. It is difficult to describe, but I was simply infatuated with just being able to gently touch someone that I liked. I did not want to hurt her, or her companion, or anyone. One thing ~~that~~ I am absolutely sure of ---it doesn't matter how much Marxist theory or history one knows if a person does not identify with the suffering of other people---Marxism can only guide us if we have the heart and conscience to follow for the sake of the People.

I have also had to come to terms with the bitter memories I have for Ellen. It has caused me much hostility. But after talking with you over the radio, seeing the beautiful films of the Project, hearing how Ellen has changed, I have been able to put things in proper perspective. Frankly, my head is in a better place now than at any time since October.

I am prepared to stay here as long as you see fit---this doesn't mean that I don't miss you and the Family. I miss you very, very much. It will be a very good day when I see you face to face again. I miss my children very much when I allow myself to think about it---I think William misses me the most ---I hope not too much. But until the time is right for me to join all of you, you can count upon me to be a comrade committed to do whatever is necessary for the collective good. And I also want to say that I ~~am~~ ^{would} not ^{be} too proud to admit any change ^{endurance} ~~if~~ if it should get too much for me.

Sincerely,

Mike Klingman

EE-1-K-47

To DAD From Tom KICE

I

The way I feel about death is it doesn't make any difference one way or the other. If I have to put my life on the line tomorrow it's ok with me. I have lived 43 years and I can't ever remember life being all that pleasant so I feel it would be an honor to die for something worthwhile.

I'm not sure what my fears are I know I'm not afraid of death. I think losing an arm or a leg or being blind and have to go on living would be a fear I have. I also don't know how I would hold up under torture. I feel I can stand a lot of pain but I'm not sure how I would hold up under the methods the CIA uses. I would hope to be killed than put to that test.

If something happened to you dad, I have enough confidence in Steven and Carolyn ^{or anyone you} may put in command that I would do what ever was decided by those in command. I would prefer going back to the US and blow away as many traitors as possible. I'm not sure how I could get across the border without being arrested but I think with the right planing and the proper connections it could be done. To me losing my life killing some of them would be ^{the} best way to die.

It would be hard for me to kill my own son but if he became a traitor I'm sure I could kill him. Any other member in my family it would be easy because they are not part of this family and don't mean anything to me. If I had to kill my own son I would hope to be killed soon because it would be hard to live with.

About the only thing I really miss about the States is the mountains. Being in the mountains away from people was a place where I could escape from every day pressure. As far as material things go I ^{really} don't miss them at all.

EE-1-K-48

Sexual feelings - Sometimes I get aroused watching dogs fuck or horses or most any kind of animal fuck.

I also realize when I hold a small child it is a sexual feeling I get. I used to not let myself believe that but ever since you said it was a normal thing it doesn't bother me anymore. To be honest since I been down here in Guyana I don't have much of a sex drive anymore, I don't even feel like jacking off.

To me carrying a gun is no big thing, I would just as soon not be seen with one around a lot of people, because I know how most people resent people carrying them. I grew up with guns and I could use them any time I wanted. I believe I am past the stage where they would make me feel all powerful, I know what they can do and how dangerous they can be. I also am aware that they are a penis symbol.

When the future Carter says black majority should rule South Africa. He was forced to say this because Cuba and USSR are backing the majority blacks. Russia says if US builds the neutron bomb that they will build a weapon more effective and have it operating within 96 hours. U.S. Air Force Strike command were put on 24 alert and landed in Somalia because a threat of a nuclear war. The Supreme Court justice of N. Carolina called for lynching force solution of crime. He received praise and acclaim. Nazi bill streets 5 miles long in St. Louis. Some 4000 Slogans say kill the niggers and have police backing. Philadelphia Police fire bomb black houses and murder them. Calif. trying to pass law to fire all homosexual teachers.

Socialism to me would bring a society where there would be no classes, everyone would have an equal opportunity. All children would have equal education and all people would have equal medical. It would eliminate unemployment and make people feel worth something. All people would share in the wealth.

I believe the major threat to our people here is the CIA causing a right wing take over.

I believe The major threat to our people in the states is loosing our church tax status which would cause the IRS to put liens on our properties. The reason the IRS says they can do this is because we are communist. This also would cause the police and the KKK and nazi party to harass our people all the more, which could be very dangerous to our people.

EE-1-K-50

5. My monthly expenses are:

Rent or mortgage \$
Food
Clothes
Transportation
Utilities
Medical, dental
Child care

Other: _____ \$

Installment payments:

Creditor	For	Mon. Payment	Balance
		\$	\$

Total monthly expenses \$

The names and ages of my dependents are:

7. My cause of action or defense arose from the following facts:

I declare under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct and this declaration was executed on _____ at _____, California.

(Signature of declarant)

(Type or print name)

ORDER

It appearing that petitioner _____ is an indigent person who is unable to prepay the filing fees and other legal costs in this action without using money needed for necessities of life,

IT IS ORDERED that petitioner be permitted to proceed in this action in forma pauperis, provided that (1) all unpaid filing fees or other legal costs shall be deemed to be taxable costs, which shall be a lien on any money recovered by the petitioner in this action and shall immediately be paid to the clerk upon such recovery, and (2) the clerk may refuse to file any judgment, satisfaction of judgment, or dismissal in this action until such fees, etc., are fully paid.

Date: _____

Judge

~~My name~~
and I am 19 years old
This is Carol Kerns ~~and I am living in Guyana~~ ^{very} happily
I would like to address myself to my sister,
Jeanette Kerns who ~~spent~~ ^{spent} a lot of time in Letterman
General Hospital ^{The} Psychiatric ward. I understand
some elements of the media are using her as a
reference person. I don't understand why anyone
would use a mentally unbalanced person for
this purpose. She professed to be worried & concerned
about me? She has never shown any concern about
me in my life. In fact when I was ~~5~~ ^{a young} girl
~~she~~ ^{she} stood there and watched and didn't
help. I was raped by my brother.

Now she's trying to hurt the only thing that
helped her, Peoples Temple. It was Jim Jones
that got her off of drugs and encouraged her
to go back to school after flunking out and even
arranged tutoring for her.

She has ~~joined~~ joined with people like Jim Cobb
and his sister Terry. It is ironic but Jeanette
said it was Jim Cobb who sexually abused
her to the extent that she was traumatized
so bad she could rarely talk about it.

As far as Jim concerned she can ~~live~~ live
her life and I will live mine - Do you
copy? I will live mine!!

EE-1-K-51

Dear Dad; 66-1-K-52 1/20/78.

Thanks to you for the victory which was won yesterday.

I did not speak in the meeting either day, but I voted each time you called for a vote. I would rather stay here and fight for our freedom home than to go some other place, because we all have sacrificed for this home of freedom, and I don't think it would be right to allow the enemy to benefit from our labor and struggle without our putting up a fight to keep it. If the crisis would reach the point that mass suicide would be the only way we would have to go, I am for it. I am also for taking care of the seniors who would not be able to fight, and the children, so they would not be left to be tortured and killed by the enemy.

I was born and reared in the South (Arkansas), and I know of some of the horrors black people suffer.

Two of my blood uncles (brothers) were lynched at my home community and many of the relatives were beaten and harassed because they knew a black man who killed a white man in the community. After lynching them, they ~~were~~ took their bodies separately in a ^{pine} box (wooden) to their wife and children and told them "these they are".

(2)

My so-called brother asked the Sheriff for a ride home from the County Seat, and he refused to let him ride, so my brother hid on the rear of the car and rode any way. When the Sheriff stopped to get gas on the way, he discovered my brother, and he shot his ear off, and then rounded up a posse to catch my brother, as he fled after he was shot, but he got away and was taken out of the Community by relatives after dark. He was never able to go back home any more.

My parents were harassed for a long time. I do not have any compassion for the other races except the ones who are in Peoples Temple.

I thank you so much for this beautiful place. I never tire of watching the clouds, the sun rise and sunset, the rains, the gardens, the fields, the flowers, the animals, birds and the beautiful community of Jonestown. I love it here and I hope to be here a long time. I only wish that each one here would be a committee of one and clean up after him and herself daily in order to keep our beautiful Jonestown a "Model" community for the world.

Thank you, Dad

Rosa Keaton

EE-1-K-53

2/27/77

Doc,

I feel I should go on Teaching Experience. Today I hit Tobiana Stone in the head with a rock. It caused a slight cut on ~~the~~ the top of her head and it did bleed. I feel very guilty about this and don't feel that I as a Supervisor or anybody should have thrown anything.

Tobiana was being very rebellious and wouldn't work I put her on a long end fold line to watch every day work. She refused and turned around. I ~~then~~ wanted to throw the rock and hit the bottom of the log but I missed. I'm sorry but I really shouldn't have let my emotions get that much in control of my thinking. I know that if I had been trying to throw it really hard I could have seriously hurt her.

I talked to Carol about this, it was accidental, but she still thinks she should go on learning crew. She felt very guilty and was crying about it.

mk

Carol Kerns

EE-1-K-54

Feb 10,

I have been thinking of
writing you for some
time but I have been
so busy that I could not
find time.

EE-1-K-55

Dad,

Ek-1-K-56

Would it be possible for me to act like I was leaving Guyana and go back to the states? I think I could be convincing enough to the visitors to make them believe I wanted to join them.

then I could go crazy kill all of them then myself. Or, when they are all together I can home blow their asses up.

I know, once a long time

ago you thought I
could be compramisid
by Jeanette but I
dont feel I can be now

Thank you
Carol Kerns

P.S. Carol Allende
I would like to change
my last name to
Allende.

EE-1-K-57

To: Dad
From: Carol Kerns

EE-1-K-58

Dad,

This is in regard to the things I have stolen and why.

I told you before about the bananas and cheese bread but there are other things.

I claimed ~~two~~ pairs of jeans from the ~~we~~ laundry room because, well my rationalization was that two pairs of my pants had been lost in the wash. There was no name in the pants so I don't have any idea who's they are.

I also took a pair of panties off of the line with the same rationalization I was minus two pair of panties. There was no name in those either.

When I do things such as this I feel some guilt about it but not enough. In my rationalization to do it I always put ~~it~~ it off on someone else besides myself, such as "well my stuff was taken" or "others are doing it." That is the way I try to relieve the guilt off of myself.

I apologize for hurting you like this
Dad and I don't feel the apology
cancels out the hurt. I will promise
you it won't happen again.

I think the real reason I
thought I could do it and get by
with it was I think I am
better. Because I have been
given attention because of the waiters
in my family tree and I come off
I think looking good a lot
of the times just because I stayed
and they didn't. But I really
can't use that because I remember
how close I came to moving to L.A.
with Jeanette but only you opened
my eyes.

I also use the fact that I am
Penny's daughter. "Poor Carol, she's
Penny's daughter." Even though I hate
to be called this but I also use it though
in a way to gain a strange kind
of pity. Like you said on the People's
Polly Children act like the parents even
though they hate them. I see things
in myself that are the things in
Penny that I hate. But more often than
I fail to see her good points.

Again I apologize. your daughter

(A poor example)

EE-1-K-59

Carol Kerns

To Dad
Things I've stolen

EE-1-K-60

a sheet from the laundry. I resented getting
moved out of my cabin one night while I
was on security. As a result I lost
several things, & to get even I took a sheet
that came thru that wasn't marked clearly.

a toothbrush that was left in the laundry.
I figured it wouldn't be reclaimed & that I
wouldn't be caught.

three bananas one afternoon in the cellar.
I was resentful for being kicked out of
the banana shed. I thought they were being
wasteful & that they didn't want as a thorn in
their side. So my petty compensation of
bananas, I rationalized would be wasted
anyway. I'm doubly guilty because it was after
the hot confession about banana theft & also
I righteously condemned Barb Walker for the
exact same thing.

a yellow tee shirt that came thru the
laundry with no name. I lost it a few laundry
times later.

a pair shirt the same as the last except
I still have it

2 pairs of shorts, a pair of pants &
a pair of underwear from Tina Turner that
had Randy Campbells name on them. She
was originally his dependent & when I
became the parent she gave me clothes.

Now I dress her boys in the morning &
found she kept the high quality stuff herself
even if it came with a bad reputation, so
I figured I could get away with stealing
it.

Also since I've worked with the toddlers
I've taken fruit & extra portions of food.
This is ok time it's not resentment
but pure greed. I've always been a food
aholic & now I'm back into the rut of
having to deal with my control.

I've always stolen from employers
& it was always resentment. Resentment is
my main problem. I'm one of those people
who think I'm special & am resentful
that no one recognizes me. My
quit usually turns to resentment. Resentment
is the reason I've had cancer 4x. My
main task of this part is to reverse the
process & get my resentment to turn to
quit. I manage it for a few days at a time
& then I'm positive, but I still continue
to keep into resentment & all sorts of
hostility in comparison.

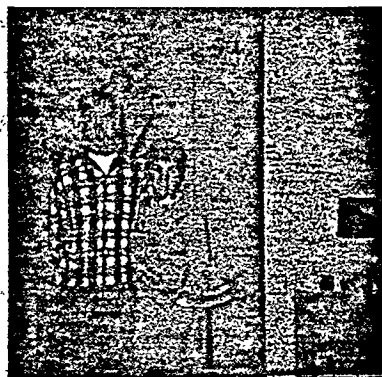
When I'm resentful I do not
think of your pain. When I do see
your pain at the painness of my greed
I feel guilty. I will keep that guilt
in my mind.

EE-1-K-61

Wanda - these
but him

Thomas David Kice II
Jonestown, Guyana

62-1-K-62



Dad and sons.
Lorraine St.

Mama. 1965
Thompson St.
Whisk

This was outside after
the ceremony. A woman
from the chapel took these.

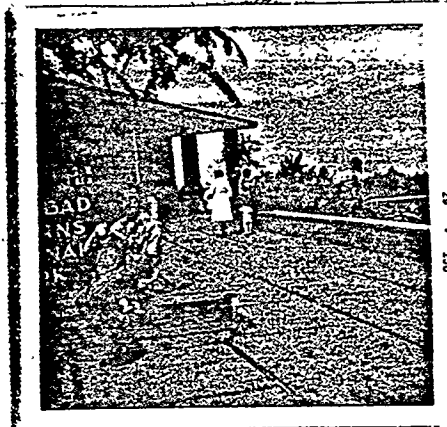
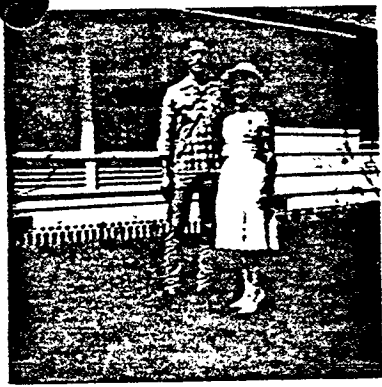
This is our
wedding picture
with Aunt Margie
and Uncle Bill
Reno, Nevada

This is Davin
Chi Pietila.

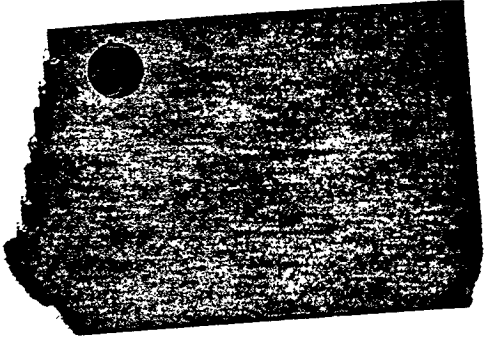
Wayne and Lora's
baby, your nephew

me and dad in
family at Santa Rosa

Dad fishing from
his boat at Lake
Trinity



Dad and Mom.
65 Thompson St.



Grandpa & Grandma
with dad and me.
1965 Thompson St.

This is our big family
at home on Thompson.
1965. Dad & Mom
Wayne, Dan, Pam
& Kim.

0818

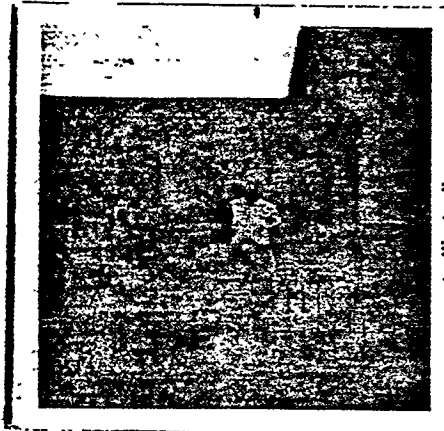
8906

Dad and Tom on
Ferrairne St.

Daddy 1967

Dad, Mom, Wayne,
Dan, Pam, Kim on
Thompson St.

Dad and Tom on
vacation in Westfield
at Carlisle Tavern
vacation and more
vacation



Dad and Mom on
Thompson St. 1965

FOBE

Olathe, Kansas
you and Dad with
his aunt and Uncle.
While we were on
vacation

Dad working in his
garden on Thompson St.

638J

Dad at Lake Triunty

679J

Xmas '66.
Lorraine Street

10/11/77

EE-1-K-63

Dearest Tommy,

Just a note to say hello and hope you receive your package of clothes without any trouble.

Your levis may be a little large but as Father told us the ladies can sew them if they don't fit.

I hope you enjoy your tapes and here are batteries for your tape player.

If I have forgotten anything just write and tell me and I will send it along later. More pants or anything.

Tell Denise and Charles and your dad hello from us.

We are all fine.

Miss you and love you.

P.S. where are

the pictures?

was to be

expecting?

Mom.

Wanda Johnson

1147 Scott # 638

San Francisco, Calif
94115

Sept, 5th. 1977

Jonestown, Guyana
South America

EE-1-K-64

Dear Father

I thank Father ^{you} for saving me
from Concentration Camps on
the neutron bomb, food shortage,
Racism, Klu Klux Klan, Buss Bomb,
Fuel shortage, Kilo metric system,
Water shortage, on Bacche Division
and the King afford plan
Senate Bill 1427, on Capitalism
I thank you for saving me from
Heart trouble, and thank you for healing
my mind, thank you father, thank
you for saving us from the
Ethnic Weapon. Thank you for
saving me from Prostate Cancer
Thank you for saving ~~me~~ us from
a car accident, Thank you father
Yours truly - Jimmie S. Keaton

Teresa King
Socialism Teacher

May 6, 1978

In the US racism increases rapidly as the economy falls. Racial tension builds as the ~~NAACP~~ marches thru the streets of Stokie, Illinois 5000 strong, with such hate that even the police are taken back. In Taylor, Alabama 3 children were burned alive as a living sacrifice, along with a goat, to the cruel sadistic God that Bob Dylan - who rose to wealth + fame singing about the evils of the bourgeoisie - laments over, fearing he might ~~be~~ ^{insulted} by the press (that even the Democrats are accusing of sensationalism) suggestion that he might be dead. In Philadelphia Frank Pizzo - mayor of the city of Brotherly love runs for office on the White's Right Party openly warning "the negratude" to beware. The Supreme court refuses to lend an ear to the Bakke Decision, cutting the last hope minorities had for a fair shake in the professional schools (a decision that may wake up middle-class blacks to their nigger-ness). Between William Webster, who heads ~~the Federal Bureau of Investigation~~ ^{the Federal Bureau of Investigation} and the striving to be governor of the Golden State Davis, we have the solution to all this chaos - the people's solution - state sanctioned lynch mobs - put up a gallows at every MacDonald's Hamburger Stand. While you're watching the program you can munch on cancer-causing hamburgers, made from deformed cows. No need to worry because the side-effects will make you forget your dying or living + if any of your brain remains you can always turn on the t.v. set, specially funded by your friendly State, as the world turns.

Federal
Bureau of
Inquisition

EE-1-K-65

you can sit impudently on your ass + watch the
Super Cop kill that black sucker, or the Super Soldier
kill that gook. Just for fun you can tune in on
John Wayne, who after years of being the American
image of manhood, fights his fear of death by
taking President Carter's sister's example + allowing
the fascist Christ into his heart. Or you can tune
in next week when he is overcome with a momentary
flash of sense - by petitioning the Congress to pass
the Panama Treaty - + watch him fall from fame as
the accusation - communist - fly in. The fanaticism
trend is so strong that even William Buckley - the
smooth, sophisticated wit of the capitalists is being
labelled leftist, for his cool evaluation of the
dynamics of the Treaty. Why worry about signing
a piece of paper? Look at the Indian treaties, the
few that may have been honored are being cancelled.
The economy is following the old marxist formula.
Over-consumption followed by inflation + then
depression. Unemployment is around 20%, among
black youths it's 50%. Welfare is being cut. Prices
are inflated. The big corporations are moving to
South Africa where they can pay labor - the blacks
who must be employed or face felony charges 1/20
what they have to pay white workers. The cities are
deteriorating, violence is spreading like a malignant
cancer. The Zodiac Killer stalks the streets of SF -
the cosmopolitan center that is being revealed as
one of the power centers of US capitalists. And with
things being so shaky - the Saudi arabian threat
to step aside + let the dollar she's been supporting
fall on H's ass, means that the US will probably
be selling out Israel (for after all God favors

EE-1-K-66

Test p. 2

EE-1-K-67

those with the money) Bagen comes to the US with the
pleas of Zionism; celebrating the 3rd anniversary
of the Jewish disaster, welcomed by the Jewish Defense
League's attack on the CP headquarters in NYC +
unwelcome by the fickle American public who's
sentiment moves towards the Arabs.

It seems like the only place the Jew is getting
decent treatment is in East Germany where every Jew
that was persecuted by the Nazis lives on a \$600 a
month state pension. The G.D.R. takes their guilt
& allows it to make them better socialists. Burham
just left the G.D.R. where he stood on the border of
Communism + capitalism + sought help with the
machinery necessary to generate the electricity that
Guyana will need to industrialize. Meanwhile
across the Great Wall, the Nazi sentiments
run rampant again, Hitler becomes an idol again.

Burham stopped in Britain to ask the World
Bank for help, but he's not expected to get it. Then
he looks forward to returning to the General strike
& the reaction to the constitutional referendum that ^{his} party -
the PNC is sponsoring + that the PPP claiming is
a violation of the rights of working people. He
originally went to Russia to meet with the Bresnev.
While he was there Sec. of State Vance came to
the SALT talks, but he was not received by the
President but by foreign secretary - Gromyko.
The SALT talks were fruitless, as the arguments

Burham was also welcomed in North Korea
celebrated May Day there

72-4-1-28

5-7-68

slow over the demands. However, Russia has
 the advantage with the killer missiles, ~~not to~~ ^{not to}
~~mention~~ that they have more troops + a greater tank
 capacity in the Warsaw bases. This is the excuse that
 Carter uses for "needing" the neutron bomb, saying of
 course Russia's willing to ban the bomb since
 she doesn't "need" it. It is the US that needs a
 bomb that slowly kills its victim, while the skin
 peels off + you lose your sight + you stay nauseous
 (like the torture techniques that US uses to demoralize
 the Communist spirit by breaking the body - the
 sickness of sadism that pervades the American society
 from the violent crimes on her streets, to jailhouse
 violence, to mercenary attacks on people seeking
 their independence) and of course the Almighty Property
 remains undisturbed, even the rats die off. It's
 sort of a new sterilization treatment for the ghettoest
 unwanted, troublesome Third World countries. But despite
 all its advantages, it's offended the bourgeois
 sensitivities + there's been world wide protest, so
 Carter continued his project in the closet with the US
 sister in atrocities - France - testing the bomb on an
 island. Then he agreed to lay off altogether + now is
 hedging on his word once again, saying he can't talk
 seriously as long as Russian troops are in Africa.
 Meanwhile French troops protect the Chad ruling
 class from her people + fly US Jets in to Mauritania to
 put down stepped up guerilla activity. EE-1-K-68

* a scientist stepped forward
 recently to verify this.

Egypt is pissed over US stoppage of mili. tech supplies + Nigeria is pissed with Carter's secret negotiations to keep OPEC prices down.

Benin,

moderate countries like Egypt + Nigeria are leaning left since US manipulations.

Even within fascist class the working class is striking.

Black Africa is certainly on the move, centuries of oppression has built a spirit of steel, that has nothing to lose in death since life is so miserable, but won't take it lying down passively for the white whoremergers to fuck over any longer. Finally the Black man has overthrown the yoke that has been strangling him for centuries + is slowly + surely eliminating the white disease from his continent. Angola, Mozambique, Zambia, Kenya, Ethiopia, Algeria; recently Botswana, Transkei, Namibia are standing as inspiration to the rest of the continent that victory is possible. Even ^{Neo} imperialist countries are having to use extreme repression to keep the masses down - Chad, Tunisia, Somalia, Rhodesia - struggling to be - Zimbabwe, even South Africa has increased her already intolerable repressions making it a felony to be an unemployed black in the cities. Somalia is silent after her defeat by Ethiopia + the coup it brought on. US money has moved into Kenya to stir up an old battle to use in her war on Ethiopia. Russian + Cuban troops moved out of Somalia to help Angola defend her borders against the third attack by South Africa in 3 days. South Africa has destroyed villages in Angola + Namibia in her chase of guerrillas. The UN is calling an emergency session to condemn South African aggression. Namibia was promised independence in December, but South Africa is making it clear that she has no intention of letting go. SWAPO continues it's valiant fight against the Vorster regime with active support from Angola's MPhA. Russia is reluctant to enter Namibia because technically she is still a protectorate of S. Africa, however she warns that if the aggression continues she will get involved anyway. Back at home - the Soviet

Union is wondering what to do about Chad students from the Patrice Lumumba University (where the SU spreads her communistic ideals by giving Third World students scholarships) that have captured the Chad Embassy + hold it hostage demanding the release of political prisoners + the withdrawal of French troops. Benin a communist state has been the target of the CIA for some time. Not long ago they fought French + US mercenaries + defeated them + protested to the UN. The operation was similar to that used on us - air attacks. Morocco + Gabon aided + abetted the criminals. Morocco still has her eye on the Spanish Sahara, which continues to be supported by Algeria in her independence.

Meanwhile Afghanistan is the latest victory for international Communism having risen up + killed their dictator in outrage over his murder + torture (+ his sons) of the CP. The air force joined the communists for a 2 hr. revolution. Two hours later they ~~established~~ ^{joined} the Warsaw Pact. Within the next days they established a government modelled on the USSR + took the dictator's wealth accumulated from the workers sweat + blood + returned it to the people offering his family a choice between rehabilitation + leaving the country penniless. This victory is pushing India further left. India is currently upset with the US. The Himalayan disaster will be affecting $\frac{2}{3}$ of her population that depend on the Ganges River. Pakistan is still pro-China - while ex PM Bhutto (who was moving towards the S.U) awaits execution on June 1. The Shah of Iran is pretty uneasy after having murdered 50,000 people + putting 10% of his population in concentration camps. Guerillas from Iran are pouring over the Afghanistan border getting aid + military supplies from Afghanistan. The Shah is now surrounded by socialist countries.

EE-1-K-70

* Finally the traditionally progressive Jews are protesting at home in a strike at the Tel Aviv Airlines.

King Abdul-Aziz of Saudi Arabia steps up his economic manipulations - looking for every man's price in his attempt to buy off Communist revolution. He's been successful in Somalia but the disease continues to spread despite his manipulations. Currently OPEC is in Saudi Arabia discussing their blackmail of the US - demanding equal arms & military equipment shipments to Israel. The spoiled Shah must have the latest in destructive toys in his desire to wipe the Jews off the earth. The raving PM of Israel Bagen is running back & forth to the US these days trying to build ailing American support. The US is likely to sell Israel out - because money talks to the US & Saudi Arabia threatens to withdraw her support of the dollar. If she does the bottom of the US economy (which is already leaky) will fall out. Israel refuses to give up the Gaza strip & supplies South Africa with excess military equipment. She continues to oppress her Arab minority refusing to integrate them into her society. The Palestinian liberation front continues its struggle, but it is still crippled by the sway of religion that prevents the clear cut vision necessary to be revolutionary. Their last kidnapping adventure - after killing a news editor (friend of Egyptian leader Sadat) in reaction to Sadat's concessions to Israel - ended in disaster in Cypress after refusing refuge from Syria because of her connection to the atheistic Soviet Union. However in Italy the Red Brigade have proven victorious in their terrorist activities having almost split apart the ruling class Christian Democratic Party & having shown the C.P.I. true's color in his revisionist line of Eurocommunism, by his staging of the Muro kidnapping & has struck fear in the hearts of the ruling class as far away as the US who fears the trend may spread to the US

* that is the belief that you can change society by the ballot. Newt says that is the belief of the bourgeois.

In Nicaragua - the resistance to fascist Somoza groups - organized by the Sandinistas (named after their beloved liberation leader - murdered by the CIA) Panama is quiet after paying "crazy nigger" + demanding passage of the Treaty of War + winning immediate passage by 7/5 of Senate.

Weather Underground. The Red Army of Japan has been as of yet the most successful terrorist group of the Second World, but the discipline of the Red Brigade has certainly increased dramatically recently. The Red Army supports various liberation groups with its ransoms + undoubtedly has ties with the Weather Underground + the Red Brigade. This is the far that the racist Webster has which is why he sent the FBI to investigate the Muro affair since it's obvious no one gave a damn about the well being of Muro - just another example of capitalist loyalties, they are also worried about the vulnerability of their important NATO bases.

The working class of Britain is striking demanding more than the state allowed 10% increase, however reaction seems to be gaining the day as the racist, middle-class bitch Margaret Thatcher promises soon to be Prime Minister (as leader of the Conservative Party) + to rid the country of the scum of her minorities - once again setting race against race as a decoy. She intends to "repatriate" them - that is deport them - where she doesn't care! She just wants their jobs. Meanwhile white German population is fleeing Namibia + seeking refuge in South America - bringing the disease of Nazi racism with them. Costa Rica + Uruguay offered to re-settle them. Bolivia is wavering since unrest began with a hunger strike by 6 women. Guyana protests their resettlement. Venezuelan Pres. Perez is moving towards the left. Guatemala - fascist puppet of the US is claiming 2/3 of the Belize (old British Honduras in process of gaining independence from Britain.) Guyana + Grenada promises support of troops. Guyana is particularly sensitive to border issues since her borders are in

EE-1-K-72

dispute with Surinam + Venezuela.

While the capitalist ~~world~~ ^{world} prepares for war as the ancient resolutions to the contradictions of her society, the USSR proves the communism is the only solution to the world's problem. In the face of worldwide unemployment she has full employment - no inflation. In the 60 years since her revolution of October 1917, she has followed Lenin's principles to victory over the capitalist powers that tried to crush her by financing the White Army reactionaries, then setting up Hitler to destroy her. But she survived on the strength of will, losing over 20 million people + much of her industry. But she persisted even to children + seniors fighting with pitch forks + bare hands. Now today she is a superpower + outclasses the US in every way - medical care + technology, education, military equipment, ... Her cities are not decaying, there is no crime in her streets, no malnourished babies in ghettos. And above + beyond the core she gives her people she follows Lenin's dream of international communism + is there by the side of the struggling Third World liberation front where ever they are.

*China is upright because she is bordered by pro-Soviet countries

China who accuses the S.U. of social imperialism is the hypocrite as she ignores or fights against the struggles of the Third World for independence. Her racism is obvious as she allies herself with the US + Britain + backs the fascist oppressors in 3rd world countries. Her nationalism is even more evident in attempts to bring the US + the USSR come to nuclear war so she can emerge as the new superpower. No where is there concern for the peoples of the world. Now she prepares for war on the Socialist Viet Namese* - the people who

237
have been fighting for their freedom for 2000 years. It was not enough to defeat France + the US now she must fight China. The Soviet Union supports the Democratic Republic of Vietnam. The fascist Philippines has occupied an island that belonged to Vietnam. ~~At~~ Chavez sold out his movement by negotiating with the Philippine Dictator Marcos. Vice-President Mondale flies to Indonesia to offer Suharto - another fascist pig a deal.

I want to discuss the film Sunshine not for its social importance - for it was a shallow film but for its personal reference. I came from that sub-culture - empty days of unemployed bums playing music - obvious to the outside world, or crying babies, or women dying of cancer produced by the repressed hate they feel towards men. People with nothing to live for but to feel good, unconcerned about the future, or the structure necessary to build a new tomorrow. It plays into my guilt for I feel guilty about all the days I plotted out my pain of living in dope, while you were doing the grueling work of laying the foundation of this movement. At times I regret that I wasn't here longer but I realize that my character had too many kinks to have contributed to the cause. I think it was necessary for me to explore all my strivings after the bourgeoisie, to be able to examine them with the critical eyes of the rejected in order to be ready. I didn't give up anything to come into this movement. I had nothing to lose. In fact that played into being willing to take the gamble in the first place. I decided that I had nothing to live for anyway, so if I took

EE-1-K-74

the French Intellectual
 was also reading Simone de Beauvoir's (Sotres companion) account of the French Resistance to Hitler. First they ignored it until Paris was occupied. Even then their main resistance was to maintain their "intellectual integrity" against the Nazis. I knew it was necessary to take some action. I don't know what.

the chance & lost, I was no worse off than I had been - if I was wrong in the programmed cynicism I was crippled with, if beyond my wildest hope you proved to be what you advertised that I would win a new world. It was a wild gamble & I have you to thank for finding that new world for I have certainly done nothing to deserve it. In fact another major guilt I have is that I blew \$3000 in insurance money on a car, and a trip to Hawaii - a six week camping trip in September of 1973. I was chasing romance, eating shit, & running from reality. I heard the news one time, long enough to hear of Allende's assassination - the hero of the non-violent revolution & to fall deeper into my impotent depression. While at a remote camp on Kauai I saw Marine helicopters play sadistic games by flying low enough on the black to send people running & sand flying, while out in the ocean we could see US ships involved in "war games." I knew better, but was paralyzed by pacifism which I was already growing sick of. Cynicism, hedonism & the US intellectual anarchist tradition. * the fear that Hannah Arendt has of losing "democracy" *

I feel guilty about my obsession with food. It is a constant obsession & has been as long as I can remember. I'm one who draws all sorrows & anxieties in food. Once I almost substituted dope for it but the addiction remains. I spent too much money on food & eating out up until I left the states, even stealing needs money to let out.

My #2 obsession is sleep - the greatest escape. I passed many years in sleep. My greatest resentments focus on lack of sleep. My hostility grows as the amount of sleep I get goes down. In fact one night

you said Good evening, & I mumbled a reply you probably couldn't hear. The fear of public mention, caused me to examine my hostility until I realized that it was over ~~the~~ my round the clock schedule in the library which I was resenting. I feel guilty that I still care so much for myself to get hostile when things don't go my way.

I also should have been earning money. I let the fucker hambrey influence me in a "I've been working all my life" ^{and} so why can't I ride for a while, ^{time}. But I worked for myself mainly. I certainly never contributed any significant amount of money & I certainly was not hard enough worker to justify my status as in-church worker. Even at the time I felt guilty as people like Jean Brown did both, or white black women like huna Buckley did grueling work in a convalescent hospital. But another of my character flaws is my ability to ignore my guilt in order to do what I want to do.

I also feel guilty for supporting Gary's weaknesses for my own manipulative reasons & helping produce the fascist he has become. And I feel guilty that it took me so long to conquer my sentimental ties to him & to come to hate him, so long to accept the realization of how low he has dropped. In fact, I had a collection of his poetry that I did not burn until 2 months before I left the states. Another guilt is my connection to the "literary scene" & my vain, bourgeois pretensions in that direction. All the time wasted "writing poetry" is shameful. I have much to make up for.

I also feel guilty about my insistence on working with children for I did not deserve it, nor did

EE-1-K-76

I have ^{the} personality strength or character development to give much to them. They gave me much. They gave the reason to persist when petty conflicts arouse. But that is another flaw. Children are to be given to not taken from. Thank you for the structure that saves our children from people like me.

Then I feel guilty about my sentimental ties to my mom, my two youngest sisters, my cousin + her two children. I consider them among the better people in the old society, but they had their opportunity + could have pursued it. They picked the US + must suffer that decision for one way or another we will pay our debt to the Third World that has been slaving for us for centuries. The main question is whether I could watch them tortured + not sell out. I have come to that point. I have enough religion in me to believe we will live again + the most I can hope for is to help that new world that we're reborn into be Communist. I certainly have nothing to offer them or any one in this system but to die with them and you've taught me to die resisting.

I can not help but urge the writer Carrasco of the book Prisoners of War to fight the fuckers + not give them the satisfaction of his subservience. That is a major change in consciousness I have to thank you for.

I would like to get the conspirators - particularly the Stoen, the Mertles, the Cobbs, Hambrev + Forman, tho I am prepared to go after the big guys - to blow up Eastland, or to knock off some big

guilty of being long-winded + guilty of not acting on my guilt -
to compensate for my guilt!

EE-1-K-78

However I'm perfectly aware that I'm not much of a sexual commodity, not likely to play much. But I'm willing I had more serious thoughts about what I'm capable of doing. It would be particularly satis fying to take some of the Chilean or South African ruling class. I'm also

time Capitalists to continue the far growing in their hearts or to do some petty work necessary to lay the groundwork for some operation.

The plan I presented before about "escaping" + returning home with my tail between my legs, contact Gary's parents + wait for him to contact me - play my old dependent game + let him "deprogram" me while rubbing his ego - then play the situation to manipulate a meeting of conspirators where I could go + blow the hell out of them - building a case of sexual jealousy - me of him + his boy friends as a motive - say to get even with a suspected relationship between him + Jim Cobb - The others could be innocent by-standers in my crime of passion. I would need to read thru the Anarchist Cookbook to figure out the most practical bomb. While I was waiting to get this all together, I would try to get my job at Tepler's Bookstore back + embezzle them of books we need in the library. As the accounts receivable + payable clerk, I could invent a business which I could handle, both the collection of books + the "payments." I should be able to get away with it. If I did get caught, I would need a way to get the books over without being traced. I have figured it out, but I'm sure I could.

Or I could look up an acquaintance - an heir to millions of dollars + hang out with her for a while, go to a party + blow up some of the ruling class. Some real big shots live in that area.

I'm willing to use sex to get whatever, which is a growth on my part. I used to not want to because I hated men so but now I realize that is an advantage.

Carol Kerns May 7, Test for Socialist Teacher

1. Name 3 people who died for liberation.
 - ① Patrice Lumumba from Zaire was tortured for 3 days - Soviet Union has University named after him
 - ② They old boy from Red Brigade used different tools in medical office because he was afraid they would use a drug on him and he would talk. Dad you expressed that you hope we would be as brave. I hope I will be.
 - ③ Salvador Allende - leader of Chile a socialist leader was trying Democratic Socialism. He trusted too much in the good of people and did not build up a strong army. But he still did not die bravely and did not sell out and leave the country on the plane they had provided for him.
 - ④ Victor Jara - Smiled through his torture to give support to his comrades - Chilean Folk Singer
- ② 5 East Countries - Samalia, S. Africa, Chad, Gren, Zimbabwe w. Germany
- ③ Soviet Union liberator of 3rd world those they have Protestants helped - Ethiopia, Angola, Algeria, Iran, Viet Nam, helping in Chad, Kenya
- ④ The difference between nationalization and expropriation. Nationalism - The state takes over the large corporations - Phones, Main System's ect... Some say this is a step towards socialism but not so if not under a Dictator of the proletariat. As you said Dad Mussolini had the Main running on time. Expropriation - ~~At this point~~ ^{distributes} the profits made by these equally amongst the people for health benefits, school, ect... The United States has

Nationalized the Post Office. The little man pays more than the Big Corporations - they get bulk rates and the little man pays 13¢ for a stamp. I don't know all of the theory of expropriation but it is the bitter of between Nationalism and Expropriation.

5 Afghanistan had a 2hr revolution. Fascist killed the Communist leader and the son. This failed to do its purpose. Made the people stand up and fight. They killed the President and Vice President - proclaimed their Soviet Alliance and went into the Warsaw Treaty Pact.

6 Peanuts was discussed as a possible cash crop. The most pounds per acre in Guyana is 2000 lbs. We so far have gotten 750 per acre. The key is maintaining the peanuts by hand, planting them closer together. Also if left in the ground for long they rot. We can get 3 crops a year but so far we plant on 3. Right now we dry them in the sun. We were wondering what to do in the rainy season. Tom Gribbs has designed a drying box we can get 2000 a lb for just plain peanuts. 1/3 of the weight is in the shell. I think that we determined that making Peanut Butter would take out too much of the profit - if the peanuts work out 1/2 of our land could be planted in peanuts. It's a good possibility for a cash crop. Not too much competition in Guyana.

7 5 African Countries - Chad - fighting for its liberation French troops are in its country. The O.S. is a hypocrite because they complain about the O.S.S.R. in Africa but not France.

Out

2. S. Africa - They have the Apartheid system - Blacks have no rights what so ever are not considered citizens. Vorster is its President.
3. Ethiopia - Fighting against Somalia - It is Soviet Backed Somalia U.S. Backed. ~~The~~ The Fascist want that way - the water route between the 2 countries. They have forgotten the name of the sea. But they claim they are fighting over the Ogadene ~~the~~.
4. Zaire - Are turning to Agriculture because U.S. flooded the economy with copper. Zaire's main income comes from copper. They say they won't pay Zaire for a year and a half.
5. Helsinki - Broke away from S. Africa even though 95% of their economy relied on S. Africa. A brave nation being helped by Finland and supplies being dropped with Russian plans.
8. Salvador Allende was overthrown by Fascist CIA backed Military Coup dated September 11, 1973. September 4, 1973 had marked his 3rd year in leadership. He had been a doctor. He was killed in the capital of Chile on the steps of the Presidential Palace.
9. The Red Brigades believe change comes from a barrel of a gun. 1 Kidnapped Aldo Moro 2 Kidnapped officials in France, A General, Belgian, Italy 3 Shot the President of Fiat Car in the leg also Deputy Financial 4 When they were shot they had poisoned the secret service agents 5 They have died revolutionary suicides 6 Shot their way into the prisons to try and release their comrades.

⑩ The PWC-Burnham is the leader has gone to, U.S.S.R, N. Korea, East Germany and Britain. P.P.P. Chedy Jagan - recently got a Peace award from the Supreme Soviets of the U.S.S.R. The W.P.A. is a Third party in Guyana.

⑪ The United States Financed the overthrow of Chile. I believe 2 million dollars was put into it. The women in Latin America usually play a passive role. At first all they did was cry a lot and search for their husbands' men. They should had struck back violently. After a while they got together. Stood together in Unisia against the military so they could see their husbands. They brought news into their husbands once allowed to see them but they had to take care of the things at home. They could have taken a more important role if they had been liberated.

⑫ 5 Socialist Countries, Iraq, Syria, Afghanistan. All surround Iran, has it really nervous. Also Guyana, Yemen, E. Germany, Ethiopia, Angola, Namibia, Mozambique.

Book Discussed

Dad you discussed Hubert Humphrey and how he was worshipped by the U.S. He was an example of U.S.A. liberalism. He came out for the Viet Nam war. This is where he fell from the public eye - In earlier years he had been Anti-Communist 1948 helped in setting up different people. He was for integration, but didn't back it up - talked a lot of shit. He was a good friend of L.B Johnson and he supported his Johnson in the Viet Nam war. He died standing for nothing and ~~comp~~

accomplishing nothing of career. I am a bit faige on this to say the least but I thought I would try.

Book on Chile - Chilean Prisoners of War - Written By a Communist Reporters point of view. He was in the radio station that tried to keep news of the Corp up to the end. He went through tortures with his comrades. Beaten, had to run through lines of Soldiers beating them. The soldiers tried to break their spirits accused him and those on the Radio station of being Snipers. They knew nothing about it. They were walked on by the soldiers, beaten, in the heads, Kidnap. They were taken to the National Stadium. Made to skip. "He who does not skip is a mummy". Made fun of what the Socialist did the day Allende won the Presidency. Different Atrocities that were happening all over Chile. - People put into bags and thrown into the sea to be eaten by sharks, they were tied up and put into pig pens to be eaten by pigs. In the Plains area groups of people made to run and shot in the back. There was the torture of not any sleep. The Prince would have them woken up and change seats often so they couldn't rest. A 9 yr old boy was shot 3 times for running. The soldier just touched it to his chest and shot 3 times. The man jumped from the balcony and yelled "long live Allende, Down with Fascism" It was 30 ft. Brave because at shot distance, he didn't know if he would die or not. It was powdered out.

(5) (7) (6)

Did that there was turmoil going on in Chile before this. The truckers were being paid by CIA funds to strike. The military leader had made a speech saying he will be strong and fight for the people. Democratic Socialism is a good idea but the downfall of Allende's Government proves even more Mao Tse Tung's saying "Revolution comes through the barrel of a gun."

Russian Movies

Picture on Women: Showed the women of U.S.S.R producing in all facets of life. They had completely equal rights as men. 75% of the Doctors are women, they are construction workers, painters, Astronomers, weavers, Members of the Supreme Soviet - one woman had been a retail key trade and is also a Supreme Soviet - highest office in the U.S.S.R. It showed how the women fought right along the side of the men in world war II. The medals they had won, showed the woman admirant and how she was respected by men & women. It showed that the women can play a mother role to her children and still be a creative, producing asset to the country.

5 year Plan - The 5 year plan - started in the 20's after Stalin took power. These plans brought the U.S.S.R through all of its troubles - In 50 years it has built itself up to a world power - The strongest in the world - They want to Chile to help

(7)

build a railroad. The estimated time for completion was 2 yrs - I believe they did it in 3 months. Hydro electric Dams were built. All of this was ~~to~~ torn down in W.W.II but they built it back up again. Also showed women architects and builders. Showed how they are planning and bringing power to Liberia and their outlying lands.

More on Different People

one man who was head of rail roads were building 3,000 mile rail road. He worked right with his people, was shy and not boastful - Shows what can be done.

Another man was a veteran of the Army - had suffered many wounds on the war - so had his Dad. against the Czar. He had let his one-man plane down on enemy territory to save another pilot - put him in over himself and flew both of them to safety - his ~~dad~~ Dad suffered multiple wounds in the Army leg, chest, face and was thrown in the pile of dead - He lived through it - To die in world war II.

one woman had 18 children all lived. She lost 5 sons in the war.

(7) Stone has hired the Eureka Research Associates. They specialize in Sky picture photography and parachuting - They are a front for the CIA. Plan to send in Mercenaries in to kidnap or kill Dad. The Medlocks, Clara Johnson's Matrices have given proof of this - we also

have the document. The U.S. Embassy has given us permission to protect ourselves and offered more licenses for arms. Also Venezuelan border patrol being stepped up. won't be hit although there because Venezuela is friendly. Major Socialist Nations had a meeting to discuss Mercenaries. Money Backing Conspiracies coming down from Senator Sclanis. The Magazine that Advertise to Mercenaries is the SOP but I don't remember what it stands for.

Guilt

Dad, I feel guilty about how I handled the situation with Jeanette. I was suckd in by her and used her as an out because I wanted to move from the Beeks. I was going to move to Los Angeles until you talked to me Dad. I should have stood strong on my own. If I had stood up to her earlier maybe she wouldn't have left and wouldn't be in the conspiracy now. I feel guilty for my elitist attitude in the state. The way I talked to different people like shit. Also I feel guilty for asking to be a councillor. So I'm a conscience and Jealous of Robin and Joan. I don't know what made me think I could stand next to their principle what I feel a lack a great deal in.

I feel guilty for the bus money and wash money I spent on food out of my needs. ~~at least I was~~ ~~at least I was~~ I blew wind up Pernie James ass by being around when ever he wanted me. I never fucked him but I was a really unliberated passive

(9)

held to him too long. There was times I would
cut college classes and not keep up my homework.
I could have done much better than I did.

During the last ~~3 weeks~~ ^{3 weeks I was in the U.S.} I got involved in a relationship
with Eric Upslaw. This was a totally unproductive
relationship. I fell down in my duties and was
late for church. I got involved with him just
to rebel. I know Dad that the structure of your
love is nothing to rebel against. When Robin told me
about her and Joe I was really hurt because I
looked up to Robin a lot. I had been trying to
follow certain guidelines for a long time and be
principled by not getting fucked up in a heavy relationship.
But inside myself I just said Fuck-it. What am
I saving myself for? Everyone else is fucking around,
getting pregnant. So Eric was just flake - He had been
talking to me and stuff. So I sucked him. I'm sorry Dad - I
can see now I was wrong. I did tell him that
I was just using him and I knew he was just
using me. But I know that if I had any self respect
I wouldn't have done such a white Ass stupid
thing. I'm the one that chased him and set myself
up. I am not blaming my fault on Robin because
I don't measure what I do by others actions. What I
really feel guilty about in the situation was it was a
Black man and white women have been doing this for
hundreds of years. Also I know what an asshole Eric
is and I let myself be lowered down to a whole level,

(10)

also the fact that I was supposed to be representing you as a counsellor. I came off as a weak, passive, white, Bitch. ~~But~~ I have never been really good at anything. I just don't excel in anyone area and I feel this is because of my lack of follow through and self discipline. I wrote you a note earlier on my guilt. I feel guilty for not being as kind to Penny as I should have been. I know if I had been you wouldn't have had to deal ~~with~~ with her as you have. But just because I am so self centered and hung-up on my image of not wanting to look like Penny.

I feel guilty for the time you and Mother took with me. I feel if I had been strong enough Mother would not have had to spend the time with me as she did. I do appreciate it but I didn't deserve the time spent.

I am guilty for not having been someone you could have relied on and I can understand if Dad because I paved it with the way I was with Jeanette.

What I would do to die a revolutionary death maybe I could smuggle my way out of this country so not to use any of the church funds. Perhaps down the River to Venezuela, or through Georgetown. I would be afraid to ask my ~~dad~~ for money because it would bring more Dad publicity. But maybe a little bit more publicity wouldn't hurt. I could write my ~~Dad~~ Father, saying I wanted

(11)

to come back to the States - If he said it I would
get back to the States and ~~find~~ ^{call} the Conspirators all
together in a meeting. In my purse a bomb or if
a bomb wasn't possible I could conceal a gun under
my coat. My Dad would have information as to
where I could perhaps get a gun, not telling him
what it would be for. I do lack connections. I would
blow them up and me too, or shoot as many as
them as I could, then myself.

I would volunteer to set myself on fire in front
of the white base to protest against its support
of the Apartheid system in ~~the~~ ^{the} S.S. Rhodesia and
S. Africa.

Another thing I would like to do is after our people
are out of the U.S.A. to kill high officials in
the Government. If I could the President, this I feel
would bring terrorism down on the U.S.A. and the
people would start suffering and perhaps then be willing
to stand up and fight. Or blow up some plants
where bombs being made. Blowing myself up also.

I am willing to do anything sexually with anyone
in order to help this cause and the cause of liberation.
I know I'm nothing to look at and there are others
much more attractive than me, but I am willing.
I was thinking I wish I could maybe get sexually
involved with Tim Stoen and get pictures of him and me.
This would disprove his great love for Grace - then get him
to dress up like a lady - just for laughs - then get pictures of
that.

(12)

I know that I could fail any of these tests
without a second thought and laugh at them in
the face while I did it.

Thank you Dad so much
for your love and time:

Carol Kern

Carol Kern
May 7,
Souderton, Pa.

Christiansburg,
Virginia

Socialism - By Penny Turner

In Socialism the people, the working class, own the means of production and share all profits, instead of the rich owning the means of production and the working class being paid token wages.

Today, I ~~am engaged~~ in love with Socialism and its realities. I came to the Temple because I was dying physically & mentally & didn't understand politics. I don't understand politics now as I should.

But I believe I understand socialism and I do know that in order for all in the world to survive, socialism ~~is~~ must reign.

What does it matter that we are facing death here? 3/4 of all the world are dying from starvation. Father has always taken care of us and told us the truth. He has given us a chance to stand up for truth and to face the dirty Capitalists that ruined everyone of us. This stand will cause the people of conscience in the 3rd world to raise up and shout out their beliefs on our behalf.

It's time that I would like to live, but how could I live with

A message to my prom: I thought my racism was a baby. I kept telling you to not say "Nigger". I'm a nigger and it's a beautiful thing to be. A socialist nigger.

Dear Jeanette (Philip + Keith); Jim did everything for all of you. Carol +
three dirty Capitalist liars and I hate what you stand for. Carol +
I spit upon the memory of you + those like you. You have sold
out mankind and been responsible for this. Big
+ have sold your soul and your will. Just go
in base camp. Bye

out Father and my Brothers +
Sisters in this socialist family?
I am so proud to be a
socialist, I was so worthless
when I other found me, a nothing.
And I am so happy that
my darling Carol is here, a
young woman of sensitivity +
concern for others, willing to
die for the people. And I am so
proud to be here with the people,
and thankful that I was dragged
through by you, Jim.

And when I think of only this
moment, I hope that he will
go and seek out Philip, Keith +
Jeanette and give them the full
treatment that their dirty, self-out
greed deserves. Dirty Capitalists!

Yesterday, I told Mom + Dick that
we were getting to experience ~~that~~
somewhat, what the Jews went
through - Hitler ordered them to the
States for a head + the U.S.
wouldn't save them. I am no better
than any of them and no better than
any of these sweet people here.

For freedom, the working class
must unite and racism must be
overcome.

I am sorry I didn't get to know
a few Capitalists.

Henry Jones

The reason I left America is to escape the
injustices and prejudices, but most of all to be
with Father who is the greatest teacher and
leader in the world. he have taught us equality
for all, to escape Nuclear War, The Neutron bomb
that kill people and let property stand. Concentration
camp, Starvation, the ethnic weapon that some-
thing can be put in the water and kill all people
of color. Senate bill 1427. death penalty: kill
children starting at the age of 14. Father talked
about the Lazor beam from Russia have that
will stop all missiles. Earth quake, the K.K.K.
no one with 50 thousand have gone to gas Chamber.
I came to be in a free Country a Socialist Country
which is equality for all Thank you Father for
all the teaching. I Can't remember everything but
I know what the teaching is all about.
Thank you Father.

Emma Kennedy

EE-1-K-82

To Dad From Tom Kice

During the first cruise we had which lasted six nights and seven days, I was sure we were going to die. The first day or two I didn't want to die, but after a while it didn't make any difference any more. While nights don't have much effect on me now, I would just as soon go down fighting now as to continue living on, but I will do whatever is necessary to help this movement. I did make the statement that we would probably have a little night because there was a lot of new people down here who haven't faced the fact that they may have to die for this cause.

It was a stupid statement that wasn't thought through and I will never make any negative comments about anything from now on.

I feel I am too old to be on Stevens rifle team. I found out while I was on learning crew I couldn't run like I used to, and if I was on the team and had to run any distance I couldn't hold the rifle ~~straight~~ steady enough to shoot straight. I also feel the people would not like me packing a rifle after being arrested and causing a special meeting because of my treasonist talk and I feel they should feel that way about it. To me rifles don't give me a feeling of being a big tough man. I know what they can do and how dangerous they are. I don't like carrying a gun around a lot of people because I know how most people feel about it. I would be willing to help in anyway I could to off some of the traders such as my ex-step sons Dan and Wayne Pietila or anyone else I could get.

I don't think about the easy life I had in the States as much as I used to especially since you ~~had~~ poured your heart out in the meeting the other night. I realize you are definitely a prisoner

here, just for us and you don't have to be here if you chose not to. The financial worry and the crises you have you have every day proves your love for us. I realize after that meeting just how easy I have it.

I wasted a lot of money in the states on gas, beer Pepsis, food. I used to eat in restaurants about three or four times a week. At first I didn't feel any guilt about this because I turned my pay checks into the church and what money I spent was I made on the side. I realize now every cent I spent could have helped free someone from jail or helped feed some of the starving people. I also feel guilty about eating meat three times a day. Just before I left ^{the states} I shot a deer and eat all of it in about six weeks and didn't think about ~~the~~ two out of three babies going hungry every day. I am glad I am under your teaching and living this life, sharing because I never done this before.

Tom Kice

EE-1-K-84

Jim Jones

(1)

6/9/78

Tommie S. Keaton

- (1) onchif they fleive. In no government they
Went to Do their own thing
- (2) You cant Pass out Papers like we done our
own papers. Or march around The Internationale
Hotel. when we march around The Court House In
Stressno. In Prop 13 We would be arrested by this Law.
- (3) arm struggle mean a costed fight Between
The Employer & Worker Strike for better wages
march on The picket line - Rev. Vicars is
that these things or terrorism. I would call
terrorism The way they the Police. Falist In
USA & treat the Black and Indians.

(4)

(5) It Broke out In Ethiopia

(6) he told him to Kiss his fig & at ass.
But I dont know why he told him

(7)

EE-1-K-85

Tommy Keating 6/9/78

(8) movie 2- Compare with USA It has
all the (4) Enemies of Communism in it.

(9) Because he was a crooked as he was the USSR
a Fascist Bastard

(10)

(14) ^{Pro} Carter Demand USSR stop making missile or
Laser Beam

(15)

(16) Britain made the statement

(17) If you were arrested you should not talk
make no statement, ask to speak to your lawyer
or call (Jim Jones)

(18) andrew young he never the same always
changing

EE-1-K-86

6/9/78

Tommy Keaton

(19) A Sadat

(B) Begin Israel Castro Cuba

(D) Brezhnev - Russia (E) Jan Smith S.O. Africa

(20)

(21) Greece

(22) He is a Political Prisoner will be
punished June the 10th

(23) In a negro ^(woman) who killed a ^{white} (guard)
who tried to Rape her.

EE-1-K-87

Teresa King

1. Trotskyism, Anarchism, Social Democracy, Revisionism
- push to international
communist revolution
with establishing
secure home base
- rebellion
against all
structure
- "liberal" attempt to
bring the benefits of
socialism without
struggle
- of the...
the...
liberal
...
...
gradually

2. Prop. B just passed in Calif. 2 to 1. It was a drastic reduction of property taxes, reducing the state budget by \$7 billion. This is the money that goes into the welfare program. Thousands will lose jobs in the Bay Area as a result. This was the baby of Right-Wing: Jarvis, who is now touring the country to push similar legislation. N. Jersey also passed a similar bill. It is a slap to racial minorities.

3. Armed struggle is the Marxist-Leninist concept that change comes from the barrel of a gun. If an act of violence furthers the move towards communism then it is justified. Revisionists are against the use of violence saying it pushes the government to more repressive measures. Terrorism is a derogatory word used to condemn the act as senseless violence.

I would label the Symbionese Army effort as terrorist because it accomplished nothing + because they were foolish enough to get caught up with Patsy. The R.B. action is armed struggle because it accomplished definite things, for example - rather than becoming more repressive the Italian government is giving RB light sentences, cracking down on repression, + did not join the neo-fascist movement the EDU

EE-1-K-88

4. It would be illegal to leaflet against legislation, to demonstrate in front of a tree, to protest the building of interstate highways thru federal parks, to participate in a meeting that votes to strike - if the strike leads to damage to the employer, to strike if the government doesn't agree you have bonafide reason,

5. Zaire

6. Nkomo told Carter that the Black man in Africa was fighting Imperialism on his own, he didn't need someone else to put him up to it ..

7. Science fiction + religion, etc. oppress people by distracting them from the struggle of the working class, they also re-inforce the decadent values of the society. SF. makes science into a religion + takes it out of the hands of the working class enshrining it + making ruling class whites the high priests. Religion promises you pie in the sky

8. Both the country in Z + the US try to give the appearance of democracy, but are on the verge of fascism, all it takes is to push a little too hard + the military would move in. Both countries use the peace movement as a scape-goat labelling all protestors communists + attribution all the world's evils to communists

EE-1-K-89

Teresakling

9. The police didn't help the deputy because he was part of the conspiracy, they were on the same side as the goons, their job was to see that the goons accomplished their mission.
10. Mugabe Nkomo make up the Patriotic Front in Zimbabwe
11. Carter stopped SALT because he was pissed at USSR assistance of liberation groups in Africa
12. Kampuchea claims Vietnam wants to take her over to form an Indochina Federation. Vietnam says Kampuchea cooked up a war, at Carter's instigation to cover for internal unrest.
13. The Esmeralda was used as a torture chamber in Chile during the coup. It was filled with stench for weeks. It went to San Diego, and resulted. It's now in San Francisco in front of the city fathers including liberal Moscone and Feinstein.
14. Carter wants the USSR out of Africa.
15. Turkey unless the US lifts their arms embargo.
16. USA, China, Japan
17. Give your name, answer his questions, Sign papers, call someone in the Temple, ask what you're charged with, & wait.
18. Andrew Young he thought he could work on the system
19. Sadat: Egypt, Begin: Israel, Castro: Cuba, Jan Smith: Rhodesia, Vorster: S. Africa, Brezhnev: USSR

RE 1-K-90

20. looks
21. He lives
22. Johnny Harris is a young black activist on death row in Alabama. He was convicted of murder on an 1899 law that makes it a capital offense to commit a felony while convicted of another crime. He was in on robbings his buyers are trying to get it overturned, which would cancel the death penalty. The state is trying to rail road the case thru before that can happen. He wrote a moving letter about the conditions in US jails saying "you won't have to worry about me much longer but thousands of prisoners are suffering daily in US jails?"
23. JoAnn Little killed a N. Carolina judge, raped her. Due to tremendous public pressure she was found not guilty. However authorities were out to get her. She escaped the state + is now in jail in New York. It looks like she will be extradited which will mean her death. Prison officials have promised to get her.

EE-1-K-91

6/9/76

Rosa J. Keston

1. What are the 4 enemies of Communism
 Anarchism, Revisionism, Trotskyism & Social Democracy
 (a) Do you own things (b) think things are peacefully, legally etc.
 (c) those who want to fight revolution in other countries before
 their own country is established. (d) overthrow of socialism
 Capitalism
 2. Tell all you can about prop. 13.
 Prop. 13 takes away medical aid for the poor, jobs, aid such
 as social welfare, & security, etc.

3. Explain Arm Struggle as Marx-Leninist says it is
 when a group is to use arms to liberate oppressed people it is
 alright when men as (Red Brigades) when a group such as the NKKK
 kills & terrorizes people, that is terrorism.

4. Name 7 items on Senate Roll 1437.
 No strikes, no picketing, no picketing, no
 leafleting, no competing, no (3) do matter if you are better
 to go back to work, etc. to live outside, etc. no opposition to laws
 passed that you do not like, cannot oppose, etc. fighting for them.

5. In what Africa Country has Chakera broken out?
 Congo

6. What statement did Johnson make to Carter?
 Explain why Carter said that the Africans could not
 fight their own battle, but had to have Cuba & USSR to fight
 for them. He told He told Carter to leave them
 alone and they would take care of their own affairs.

7. How does science fiction, psychic occultism and
 astrology affect people? These (isms) are idealistic
 or superstition, and materialistic principles are the
 only thing that will build a Marx-Leninist
 Society.
 CC-1-K-92

8. How is the country in the name of Libya fascist U.S.A.?
 today? The country in name of Libya is fascist and
 fascist just as the U.S.A. is. They trample on
 the minorities in order to make profit for them -
 selves

9. Why didn't the police help that Deputy or policeman
 in the movie? The police did not help him
 because they had been instructed to not help, but
 just let the goons & oppressor do the dirty work.

10 Robert Mugabe & Joshua Nkomo are heads of the liberation of what group and what country? They are

DATE: _____

NAME OF BREED: _____ DATE ARRIVED: _____ DATE HATCHED: _____

NUMBER ORDERED: _____ NUMBER ARRIVED: _____ UNIT COST: _____ TOTAL COST: _____

16 Who is threatening to go ^{to war} with Russia? China.

MORTALITY RECORD

WEEK	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
DIED															
CULLED															
TOTAL															
COMMENTS															

MEDICATION RECORD

TYPE	DATE/AMOUNT	DATE/AMOUNT	DATE/AMOUNT	DATE/AMOUNT	COMMENTS
COCCIDIASTAT					
WORMER					
ANTIBIOTIC					
DRUGS					

11 Why did Carter stop the SALT talks?

VACCINATION RECORD					
TYPE	BRAND	SERIAL NO.	DATE GIVEN	DATE OF REACTION	OTHER

12 Explain

COMMENTS

13 Tell what you can about Chile

14 Explain demands made by Carter of the U.S.A.R.

15 What country is threatening to withdraw from NATO?

6/9/78

Rosa Keaton

17. What should you do if you are ever arrested by police? Do not answer questions, but get in touch with Dad or the office here in Jonestown.

18. Name a black leader who is a revisionist and why? She came to Peoples Temple in Trinidad & she was imprisoned for teaching Communism & being a Communist. Her name is Angela Davis.

19. What countries are the following people leaders

of (Nasser - Egypt) (Mugabe - Zimbabwé) (Con Smith - S. Africa) (Mikhail Gorbachev - U.S.S.R.) (Vorster - South Africa) (Castro - Cuba)

20. What magazine was being read in the beginning of the movie?

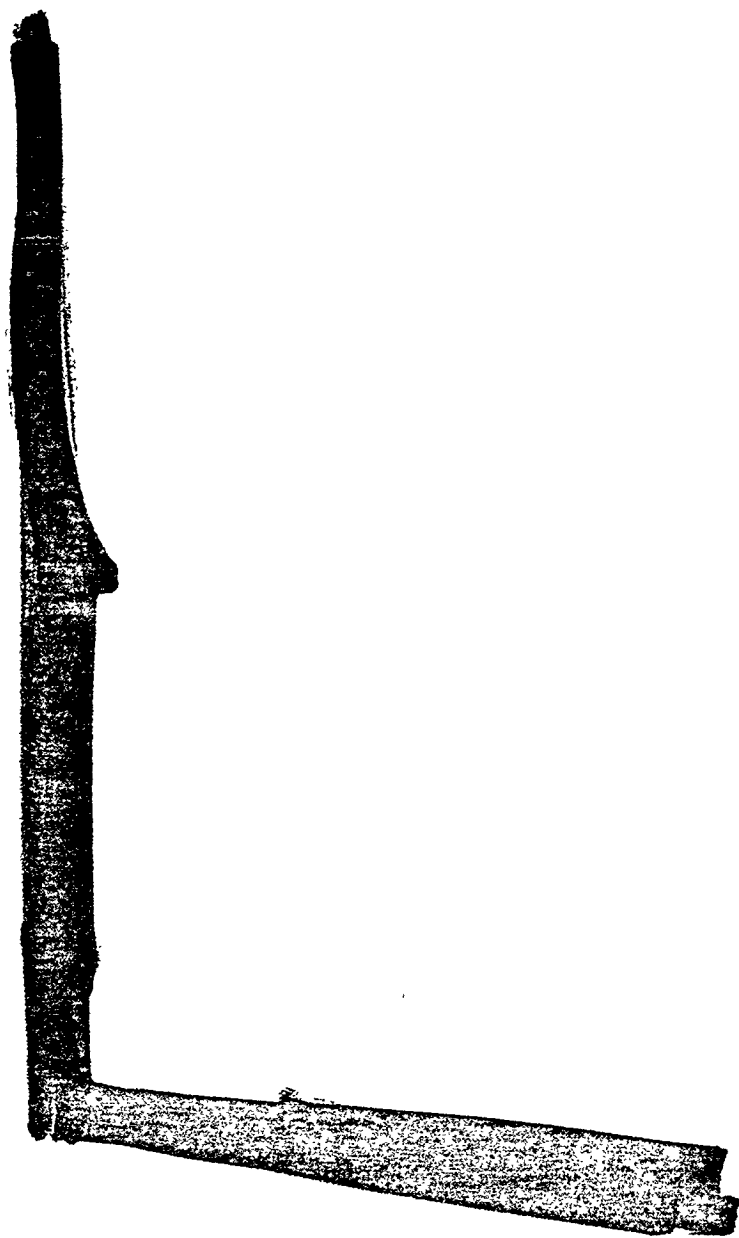
21. What does Z stand for? Z stands for the principles of Zim

22. Who is Johnny Morris? The young black man who was in prison in Atmore prison in Alabama. He wrote a letter to his comrades for help for the prisoners because they were tortured, had cold food, dirty food with hair & dirt, cut water off, no toilet paper.

23. Who is Joan Little? The black woman who was in prison in N. Carolina and she killed the guard who raped her. She ~~got out of~~ ^{got out of} prison sometime ago, but her companion caused her to be taken back to the same prison.

EE-1-K-93

Rev. Min. A. J. To...
Prison...



PASSPORT



*United States
of America*

00007000

PASSPORT NUMBER

PEN AND INK ENTRY OF THE PASS-
PORT NUMBER BY THE BEARER

PLEASE FILL IN THE NAMES AND ADDRESSES BELOW.

BEARER'S ADDRESS IN THE UNITED STATES:

Carolyn Layton
1664 Page

BEARER'S FOREIGN ADDRESS:

IN CASE OF DEATH OR ACCIDENT NOTIFY THE NEAR-
EST AMERICAN DIPLOMATIC OR CONSULAR OFFICE AND:

Name *Ann Marie*

Address *1664 Page*

IMPORTANT INFORMATION

This passport is the property of the United States Government and must be surrendered upon demand by an authorized representative of the Department of State. It is NOT VALID until signed BY THE BEARER on page two.

LOSS, THEFT OR DESTRUCTION OF PASSPORT. The loss, theft or destruction of a passport is a very serious matter and must be reported immediately to local police authorities and to the Passport Office, Department of State, Washington, D.C. 20524, or to the nearest American consular office. A new passport will be issued only after careful investigation which will entail considerable delay and may result in the issuance of a limited passport.

(CONTINUED ON LAST PAGE)

00007000



*The Secretary of State
of The
United States of America
hereby requests all whom it
may concern to permit the
citizen(s) of the United States
named herein to pass without
delay or hindrance and in
case of need to give said
citizen(s) all lawful aid and
protection.*

EE-1-L-1

→ **WARNING:** ALTERATION, ADDITION OR MUTILATION OF ENTRIES IS PROHIBITED.
ANY UNOFFICIAL CHANGE WILL RENDER THIS PASSPORT INVALID.

NAME CAROLYN MOORE LAYTON		
BIRTH DATE JULY 13, 1945	BIRTHPLACE CALIFORNIA, U.S.A.	
HEIGHT 5 FEET 4 INCHES	HAIR BROWN	EYES BLUE
WIFE X X X	ISSUE DATE DEC. 5, 1973	
MINORS X X X	EXPIRATION DATE DEC. 4, 1978	
SIGNATURE OF BEARER <i>Carolyn Moore Layton</i>		

SEE PAGE 5, 9

→ **IMPORTANT:** THIS PASSPORT IS NOT VALID UNTIL SIGNED BY THE BEARER. PERSONS INCLUDED HEREIN MAY NOT USE THIS PASSPORT FOR TRAVEL UNLESS ACCOMPANIED BY THE BEARER.



U.S. IMMIGRATION
NEW YORK, N.Y. 10014
MAR 26 1977
ADMITTED
PLATS

00007000

Notice

U.S. courts have interpreted U.S. law in effect on the date this passport is issued as not restricting the travel of a U.S. citizen to any foreign country or area.

However, the use of a U.S. passport for travel into or through any of the following areas is authorized only when specifically validated for such travel by the Department of State:

CUBA
NORTH KOREA
NORTH VIET-NAM

CAMBODIA
SOUTH VIET-NAM

You should consult a passport agency or an American consular office to determine whether any changes have been made in the above list.

This passport must not be used by any person other than the person to whom issued or in violation of the conditions or restrictions placed therein or in violation of the rules regulating the issuance of passports. Any willful violation of these laws and regulations will subject the offender to prosecution under Title 18, United States Code, Section 1544.

4

Amendments and Endorsements



SEE PAGE 9

DEPARTMENT OF STATE
PASSPORT AGENCY
SAN FRANCISCO, CALIFORNIA
MAY - 6 1975

THIS PASSPORT IS AMENDED AS FOLLOWS:
TO INCLUDE MINOR,
~~JIM PROKES~~

D.M. Johnson
AGENT-IN-CHARGE

ED

00000000

Visas

IT IS THE RESPONSIBILITY OF THE PASSPORT BEARER TO OBTAIN NECESSARY VISAS

Landed in the Country

under Section 40 (1) (c)

Condition Visa free

Date 16-12-73

Immigration Officer

GUYANA

Date of Arrival 16-12-73

Immigration Officer

6

REP. DE PANAMA
5
MIGRACION
12 EN E 1977
INSPECTOR
SANTO TOMAS

Immigration Office
Date 28-12-73
EXIT

REP. DE PANAMA
5
MIGRACION
12 AUG 1976
INSPECTOR
SANTO TOMAS

GIVEN
UNITED KINGDOM FOR SIX MONTHS

REP. DE PANAMA
MIGRACION
2
8 AGO 1978
INSPECTOR
ENTRADA TOCUMEN

IMMIGRATION OFFICER
* (110) *
26 AUG 1974
HEATHROW (1)

IMMIGRATION OFFICER
* (110) *
29 AUG 1974
HEATHROW (1)

UNITED KINGDOM FOR SIX MONTHS

IMMIGRATION OFFICER
* (110) *
30 AUG 1974
HEATHROW (1)

IMMIGRATION OFFICER
* (110) *
6 SEP 1974
HEATHROW (1)

7

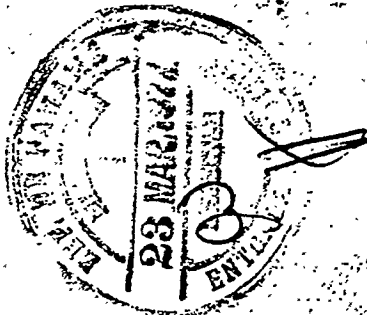
DEPARTMENT OF STATE
PASSPORT AGENCY
SAN FRANCISCO, CALIFORNIA
DEC 13 1976

THIS PASSPORT IS AMENDED AS FOLLOWS:
TO EXCLUDE, JIM PROKES.

S.M. Johnson

AGENT-IN-CHARGE

Visas



Visas
674 8 108
[Signature]

[Signature]
6377



27 3 77
[Signature]
[Signature]

8

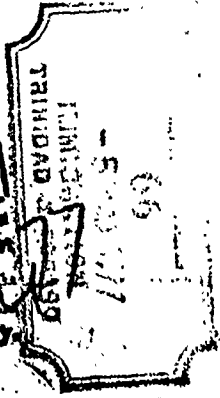
TRINIDAD AND TOBAGO
IMMIGRATION OFFICER
(No. 56)

- 5 MAY 1977 ^{Visas}

ADMITTED UNDER

Reg. *93*

is permitted to enter and
remain in Trinidad and Tobago
later than
for the purpose of *Visas*
and may/may not engage in employ-
ment paid or unpaid.

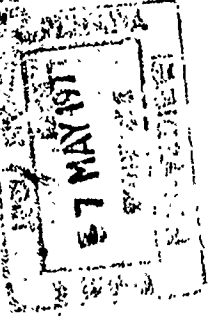


DEPT. OF RESIDENTIAL AFFAIRS
TRINIDAD AND TOBAGO

1741
5.3.8

3 days

Leads



Visas

10

11

in Workers
South Carolina
Responsible Media
Hays

Harassment, Carolyn Low,
Medians who
called

Joyce - Charley - Johnnie & Coles

Love Jean Lucas

EE-1-L-2

Minority Struggle
Mercenaries
Commentary on S. Africa
Handicap Problems
Native Americans
Nursing Care for Seniors
Fa

Dear Joyce:

I wonder if you, Charley, Johnnie, and
Ava, could help me out without bothering
Father;

I have many problems, so to start with
I have been here six weeks already and
have been expecting my luggage to arrive,
but after a conversation with Anita Kelly
yesterday, I learn that she repacked my
things at the temple on S.F. and sent me
only what she wanted to, this is the
way I understand it now. If this is
the case, then I have no luggage
coming, which means all of my
personal belongings are destroyed.

I wonder if the four of you

KE-1-L-3

#

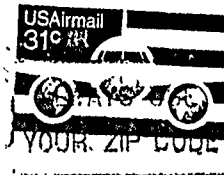
Can get the real understanding from her because I can't & do not understand at all, what I have in this one piece of luggage is rags, and things that are too small for me, I brought them to share with someone, but my personal things are not in this case, and it was not well packed, all I have is, well I will ask Ava to come and see, make a list.

next I would like to know if it is true that Father said to bring two dogs, the reason for this is that is what she told me and I had the dogs processed here is the bill, and I have heard no more.

my-records	my clothes	I do thank
✓ Bangs	✓ cameras	you
✓ Guitar	✓ Radios	Love Jim Lucas
	✓ personal etc.	

EE-1-L-4

1222 Woodland Ave. SW
Canton, Ohio 44703
U.S.A.



Miss Carolyn Loman
People's People Agricultural Project
Port Kaituma, North West District
Guyana
South America

Airmail

EE-1-L-5

Sunday, Sept 13, 1977
Washington, D.C.

Dear Joe,

We received your letter of September 5, and found it very disturbing for a couple of reasons. First of all, how can you think that we know of, know, or know anything about Joseph Mezor? We haven't heard of him, ever. We'd like to make certain that none of us had any knowledge of him and he's startled by what I called both "hot" and "cold". David thought he remembered the name from an article in The Chronicle, but that was the extent of his knowledge of him. Here's why would we get him involved with you?

Since you don't indicate what the problem is that you are "upset" with, we simply it not understand why you are so angry. Our only guess would be directed toward us.

We are grateful for your explanation of the Mezor subject toward you. To make your phone call if you had told John when he called you when the Mezor had come from the Census how evaluated it on the basis of reality. As it was, he thought you were so strange and uncommunicative, that he interpreted it as an oblique plea for getting away from Mezor and back to the States. He thought you indicated you weren't free to talk and that you wanted to come home. Since he knows none of us had made a message to you regarding my health, he thought you were viewing it as an excuse to get out of there. When, after understanding that you did want to come home and did want a plane ticket, he was very apprehensive when the word came to David, that from you, but from some one else, that you had gone into the interview. That was the point at which he

EE-1-L-6

The assistance of the ATE Department to see your own
 make your own all night. As a representative
 to you, all of the Department before I know anything
 want it. By the time he comes to see me
 understand that his interest was in the
 not for change you in respect of printing a publication
 like that - if you want, in the other (the other way)
 kind, I know, I know nothing from you, it seems to
 it might be in the way of the other
 inquiry, having put the thing into the work, I think
 with the amount never coming through. Your meeting
 the year later, I think in the way of the other
 representation from that fact that I see you
 the report to that was very complimentary of the
 report and the work you are doing
 the other authority, they want your attention
 of which your meeting came from in the same
 was made what upon forwarding you, or giving you
 to return to the fact, or otherwise coming your
 transfer, and you probably not to that work this.
 as you may be interested in Washington, working for
 Europe, I think to come to spend some time before my
 meeting starts. The visit may make the trip worthwhile
 denials of get any advantage with that meeting.
 first visit was the reception for during morning with
 married a very charming man, who speaks French
 (London and also get married in the other hotel
 about that. The meeting was 2 weeks before in
 the morning took you for your meeting of the
 family and they spent the last time with
 some great interest. I really like him and having
 for given up completely and required the steam of the
 part of the morning women.

I have checked that the time when I see the program
 in program. The at which time a trip to Washington
 is being up in November and the first time coming
 on being your. I believe he has been to do
 some part (or all of it) in the area) of the M.R.A.
 program at some station. I believe also he is
 not in a relation to the program. The letter
 and being all to work with which. The letter
 great and cost. In that your fact will with
 taken was super.
 which is familiar with program being working
 occur at the time of independence. The was
 in the crops you might be growing because to
 remember the "price" in every lot of it every one
 not very positive. The number of you were
 doing any growing for export. It will be
 of interest to him that ALCOA was in relation. The
 the nation could not work the same operation. when
 they look them over and that the nation. but
 done very well. Do this a part of program
 that you are familiar with? The year independence
 was in 1959. That makes it a very new government.
 Does it appear to be later?
 The phone may not be in the area. One on their
 way up. Will get this in the mail. I would be
 interested to know if the mail takes so long going
 from here to from there. One makes a week a
 long time. I believe.

I have
 checked

Why we Left the U.S.
Written by Rita Tupper as she gave
the answers.

Senate Bill 1427
Didn't want the Black man to have
an education.

Planned Genocide.

Put the Blacks in Concentration Camps.
Plan to hunt Black People & Whites Go
free

When the Police ~~was~~ asked you
questions, you had to answer the way
he wanted you too, or you will be hurt.

To live in a country of Socialism.
to feed the poor, get people out of jail.

Rash Sund

EE-1-L-9

U

I Louise Long feel that sacrifice is
 the only way and the greatest life
 to live in the world. I don't want
 no other life it teaches me to be my
 brother's keeper and share with my fellow man
 it teaches the truth and love that
 what the world needs more of makes
 me want to be more for others give me a
 new look on life I never been so
 happy in all of my life

Thank you father

I will ever love you for ever

Father I do love this it is so beautiful
 has everything a man could want it will be
 made into a paradise right here we lost
 the first Paradise and could rebuild it
 right here if we are allowed the chance
 But we don't want Mother at all
 to you for with you we all are
 we're not that I was willing to lay my
 life down any time for a better
 place and I am with you what
 ever happens you are there for any
 you are not all but I love you
 all you know you are so wonderful
 and my life without you I can't
 fine for me all ways

EE-1-L-10

I feel that during classes no tapes should be played. It makes it very difficult for teachers to teach and more so for students to listen. They are getting two messages at the same time and consequently they may get nothing. It amounts to noise pollution and is self defeating. It also makes people tense and nervous. I feel that even music should not be played during class-time, because if songs are played one tries to listen to the words.

Lisa L.

EE-1-L-11

It is essential for our survival that we have a good water supply. I don't like our complete dependence on generators. Parts or fuel may not be available one of these days. For that reason I feel that we should shift to the use of windmills, which would pump water directly into storage tanks without the use of generators.

Lisa

EE-1-L-12

Ek-1-L-13

Dear Dad,

When I first came to Peoples Temple, you were so kind, I was flattered and took it personally. It took me some time to realize that personally, I meant nothing to you, I was just another soul seeking help. But you are very good - looking too, and I was very sexually attracted to you for both reasons.

My hostility started when I began to realize that it wasn't enough to just be a member in the cause. There were responsibilities too, and I didn't like having to face them, just as I haven't wanted the responsibilities a nurse has. And never hope for anyone to say "You did a good job today" - just pray you didn't make a mistake as far as the responsibilities and get ass-chewed.

It's a difficult thing to deal with to realize that you can receive all the help you need, but no personal ^{for you only} ~~thing~~. That you are cared for but only on a detached basis ~~that~~ ^{kind}. I was accustomed to the selfish, manipulative "love" of capitalism; that you'd put yourself out on a limb ^{I found difficult to accept} and cut it off for any one of us, but still impersonally. I wonder how you've so successfully escaped "traps" set for you by women more manipulative and subtle than I, and retained your integrity. That's really a wonder!

I suppose this shows more than anything how vain I must have been - "Etilion" - and to never even hope for anything different so I became like the boy who couldn't get the grapes as sold by leech, and became very negative. It was hard to work that through. I hope I've come out the other side a somewhat better person, and ~~you~~ ^{you} I really hope I've come out the other side.

I enjoyed your chat last night. I wish you'd have more of them. You praised Patty C for her retentive memory - and she indeed had a very good memory for details. She remembered all about that 400 lb woman who became pg by a preacher, about the woman

who was warned ^{after the last} ~~last~~ of the 12 lights heights on the main
burned out. Also about some else who was warned they'd die in the spring.

You speak of the man who thought he was J.C. & you were God? -
and he kept you in a constant state of anxiety because he came to R.V.
when you came and stayed some time, before he left & went to Elvada? -
couldn't he ^{you} tell?

You speak of the accidents you had in which all the young people were
involved - got hit by a drunk driver and the one in which Jimmy Jr was
almost killed & ruptured his spleen. (Incidentally I worked @ Ukiah
Gen Hosp. at that time. I was on duty when the 1st accident occurred
and I remember you standing in the hallway after you'd seen the young
people - those you could - and ^{you} watched me ^{up} & down the hall
getting things and calling the X-Ray Dept. & surgery crew. I didn't get home
until after 10PM that night. One girl had glass in her hair & I tried to
get the hair to brush it ^{out} & her whole scalp came with it!

The drunk got sick & died of getting no attention I suppose, for all
of a sudden she slid off the chair to the floor getting in everyone's way and
for another side & I picked her up like a bag of flour by feet & placed
and tossed her on a gurney privately hoping wheel fall off & break
the damn neck - I hadn't remembered it was New Year's Eve - what a
rite for you!). Also that she had Crohn's & after a week it suddenly came back,
and the whole staff thought she'd been faking - but it was you who did it.

I enjoy hearing you talk, but so rarely can. Perhaps others
have told you - perhaps not. Many times your voice is lost in the
movement & whispering or outright talking by others. In the Nurses'
office it's very extemporaneous - Everyone under the dining tent
ignores you & chatters on @ a great rate unless you specifically
tell them to be quiet. They might quiet down a little ^{for} if someone
else tells them but only you can make them stop talking.

Also the speakers front & behind the Comm Bldg cause an echo.
As a lot of what you say is so confusing, I cannot understand &
many others complain of the too. Could we possibly have a speaker
CE-1-L-14

on the C.B.? Even in my own house last night the people young & older
talked, played tape records & I had to ask them several times
to be quiet - it really makes me angry.

I loved your discussion of the Communist Manifesto and I think
I finally heard it all when you played it at night.

Thank you for approving of my new name. How I hope Joyce
Rozynka will die. I know we don't become new people overnight
just because we change their name. But perhaps it will create
good enough situations so I'll be able to be a better person

also thank you for the
good music - I taped
over a month of classical
selections from Radio in
March - April & May

Thank you
Joyce Lund

15
EE-1-L-15

last Spring - It's so nice to hear it now. Thank
J.

Father - (From a woman)

I wasn't out walking around during the radio broadcast yesterday. I know that would have been disrespectful and counter-productive. I was coming out of the Shower as the music started for the program & I was in the dorm while it was on, & I was listening.

I was especially pleased to hear you say, so matter of factly, that Jesus was a Communist!! It struck me that it's so terribly difficult to put into words the worth of what is happening here in Jonestown, & the feeling of being here. I thought it was a very good program, though, & the only suggestion I can think of is for a group of people with excitement in their voices, as you project, & even some laughter, to present basically the same.

EE-1-L-16 (over)

content. Also, I think it might serve the cause of socialism in Guyana to discuss the amount of work required to develop a socialistic/communistie (apostolic?) community, & the amount of deep satisfaction the effort brings. I think that might touch base better with Guyana's young people, both those who are committed & those who aren't completely lost yet. Also catchy phrases like "the good life," as you've used it are very good.

Now, because I was walking around inside my dorm during the program (no one else was there) while listening, I'm responding to your assignment.

I'm here in Guyana (teaching school, no less!!) because you had the foresight many years ago to see how fascism would encroach in the U.S, & to prepare a place where your followers could be

EE-1-L-17

protected from it. Certainly, left
to my own wits, I'd never
have recognized that I could
be a part of the solution.
Instead of just perpetuating
the problem, & I'd have been,
deplorably, grist for the mill.
I might have taken good care
of a cat, & that's about it.

By bringing us to Guyana
you've literally - saved us, liberated
us, from capitalist captivity,
from the imprisonment of our
minds & bodies in that hell
where one has little choice
but to design a life only for
one's self & perhaps a few
loved ones, an inherently deprived
empty & non-satisfying life. For so
many of us that means you've
saved us from hunger & mal-
nutrition & early death, disease &
the harsh, harsh realities of
dangers, hostilities, & wasted potential
in the ghetto, from being discarded.

EE-1-L-18

early in life as not being youthful enough. You've saved us all from the worst of racism, like the eugenic theorists have justified, the genetic weapons, the neutron bomb, the ready & waiting concentration camps, the inferior food sent to the ghettos -- from the effects of laws, that would treat 14 year olds like adults in court & give them the death penalty, that would give police the right to imprison people, who gave them answers they didn't like. You've saved us from food shortages & the economic crunch that is already squeezing even middle class people & will be the excuse for more excruciating persecutions of blacks & other peoples who are "different". You've protected us from nuclear war & earth quakes & poisons in the water & air. In short you've saved us from hell & brought us

EE-1-L-19

to a place where the major things in life are provided & are in their "right place." I grow to appreciate socialism/communism more & more every day. It is right, it works, it supports life, & uplifts it; It's beautiful. It's a joy to see the growth happening in everyone & to imagine just a little of the "good life" that lies ahead for our children.

Thank you, Father, for your love, which puts up with all holes like me & which endures through the worst. It's truly awesome.

Carolyn Looman

EE-1-L-20

ES-1-1-53

EE-1-L-21

Father,

This is my list of men and women who I am sexually attracted to:

women

Cynthia Davis - because she has an understanding of homosexuality that I don't have yet and she isn't afraid, she is dominating
Leslie Wagner - she is like a mom figure and we can talk

Maurine Tally - she knows alot about sex & how to make you feel good even though we never had sex.

Renee Geig - she has a sexy way about her & a beautiful face.

Jean Purcell - we used to sit on the bus & give each other foot massage & she talked a lot of principle to me.

men

Danny Moten - he doesn't really physically attract me but he is very kind & considerate and because of my narcissism I know he likes me alot and I want someone who will stay with me & not fool around.

Ronnie James - he doesn't act charming & he physically attracts me.

Sebastian McMurry - we used to go together & I never stopped liking him, we had sex and of all the people I had sex with he was pretty good.
Jimmy Jones Jr. - I am physically attracted because he is very handsome & tall over

10060-58-56000-5000-500051

15-1-1-33

EE-1-L-22

women (cont.)

men (cont.)

Karen Layton - because she has a way about her that seems sexy but I like her motherly attitude she gave me in town.

ε shows a lot of principle for a young man.

Deb Touchette - she is so beautiful and I love her pretty smile ε she has a small waist and big hips.

Johnny Jones - He seems like a dad image ε has a strength about him whenever he speaks plus he's very good looking.

Tony Walker - I liked him before I went with Danny, he physically attracts me.

Lew Jones - he physically attracts me because of the way he acts and he's funny to talk to and I admire his care for his child ε other children.

Albert Touchette - he has a good physic and he seems shy.

Thank you Father ε Mother for helping me to face my homosexual feelings ε not what makes me feel more secure and cared for. Thank you Father for being my real dad ε showing me true love I've never had. Sincerely, Evelyn Tracy

Father

19-10-77

As far as sex is concerned, when I first came here I was like a Bitch in heat. Jerry and I fucked for 2 or 3 weeks and got it out of my system. Now I don't even want a hug. In the states I was attracted to Jim McElvaine and still am. as for women I'm attracted to Karen Layton.

Beverly Livingston

EE-1-L-23

Joyce sd
"Minister Health"
E.K.G.

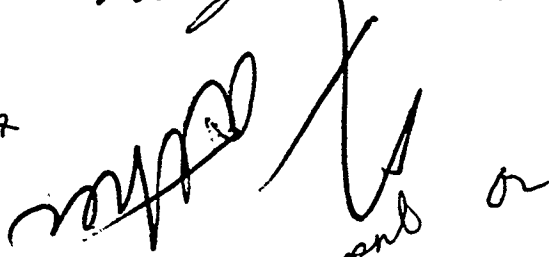
O-Ring kit not
available -

Oct 26th = Jeric
W. Indies - Unless at.
comes up (Guyana) Chauvin
Burham - Free transp
Transp. D. Service -

Jenna Perkins' Ins
Santiago Rose "11
R. Jones =

M. J.
apply cases
16.00 =
Fams -

48. Hours
accept - Dip. ~~Passport~~ or
* B.C.



EE-1-L-24

Dear Dad I know I am
hostile at the children which
I supervise also at time
I get very hostile at
different time when they
tell me something also at
time the children talk to me
& instead of me listen at them
I want hear them out also
Dad you spoke on the pass
about how long Eva Frie
had been with you she has
been with you 25 yrs & also
Patty 20 yrs & Ester 25 yrs
Reverna 25 yrs & Bro & Sis
Archie Ames 25 or 30 yrs
Does not have any sexual
toward you & thank you Dad
Sign Magaline Lyles

2/17/78

Dear Dad about the
suicide death my thoughts
were I did not do enough
The only guilty which
I face it were I could
not take any of the
Capitalist with me

Sign Magaline Lyle

EE-1-L-25

Oct. 28,

Dear Christine,

Thanks for the letter, you express yourself quite well. Maybe I never told you, so, you might doubt, I have always known of your fine mind, and creative abilities. There were many times, that my head would swell with pride over one of your successes, even in prison, when I heard of your fine academic accomplishments, I felt a little better knowing that you were taking care of yourself well.

From the time I was 14 to the time I was 35, I was an atheist for the most part also a stick Republican Capitalist. Twenty one years to find a little peace, and each year seems to be better, I think I'm pretty happy, but maybe I haven't really experienced so how can I know.

I approve of your desire to be of help in a world that can use it, I believe that life is experience. The more experiences one has, the more chance for growth when you stop growing, you are dying. I'm sure that all things you are doing now, will influence you very much in many ways. Christine, I applaud you.

good luck!

love Joe

EE-1-L-26

I am a Marxist - Leninist
and I completely believe in
Communism I believe that the
Government of the United States
should be violently overthrown.
I would be willing to kill
Nelson Rockefeller and in
fact I will kill him and
anybody else to make this
happen.

Jerry Dwight Livingston

Sunday, Sept. 11, 1977

Dear Sue,

We received your letter yesterday, Sept 10, which should give you some idea of how long the mail is in transit. You may remember the mailing date; the post mark date is obscure. The stamps are great and I shall pass them on to Peter Ross.

We, too, were very upset by the events just passed but since your letter did not clarify why you made the original phone call which started the whole thing in motion, we are so less confused than we were in the beginning. Regardless of how much in error your brothers may have been in their interpretation of your contact, I was deeply touched by their spontaneous outpouring of love and compassion for you. I think you might like to know that, although John is not working, he obligated himself to the airline's ticket and cash, plus costly phone calls because he thought you needed help.

Meanwhile, Daddy and I knew nothing of any of it; your call, John's return call, the ticket arrangements, or the appeal to the State Department until after all had taken place. We did not even know you were in Guyana until John called to report what had happened and to alert us to the possibility of a phone call from you or some one connected with your group. We have never seen any of the items in the press, nor has John, so that we were ignorant of it, and not influenced by it. In any event, we fervently hope such an episode will never be repeated. I know you hope not, either.

EE-1-L-28

2.

We have had a very busy summer but are sorry to
have it end. Today is very cool with a touch of fall
in the air and I already dread the thought of colder
weather coming. My hope is that the winter will in
no way be as bad as last year and if it's only a little
warmer than that, I shall be grateful.

We had lots of company this year beginning with the
Greeners for a week before July 4th, and including four
of my cousins in one group and four in another, Marie
and her mother from Throck and Auntie Carolyn, Claude
who were here just last week. Interwined between
all that was a vacation trip for us to New Hampshire to
visit Ellie Ross at their second home there. I suppose
it's a vacation home, really, but it's so very nice
that it is only slightly less elegant than their Canton
house. I had presumed it was more rustic than
it really is. At any rate, she is delighted with it
and happy to be able to use it. Her condition
appears to be sound right now but I get vibrations
of anxiety from her whenever someone we know somewhat
or is reported to be ill with cancer.

It was the first summer in several years for us to
take vacation. Goodyear shut down for the week and
will do so again at Christmastime, limiting our
choice for 2 weeks of vacation. Although we enjoyed
the summer trip, I don't think it was as relaxing and
restful as our fall ones have been. I'm sorry not to
be looking forward to one.

Jessie came and spent two weeks with us during
August because she starts kindergarten this year and
her opportunities for extended vacations with us
will be limited to school vacations. We ended

66-1-6-29

3
That two weeks with a camping trip with John & Jan. our only camping trip in two years. I had hoped we might go again but time is filling up quickly and the chores are strenuous all the time.

Sunday I will go to Washington, D.C. for a meeting of Advisory Committee Chairpersons. President Carter has called for an end to State Advisory Committees, and although there is some opposition to terminating them, this meeting may be the last of its kind. Regional Committees are proposed as a substitute for state ones and I have been asked to serve on that so my work will continue. I hope to see both Evelyn & Len Pettiford this time. Last time there we saw Evelyn but not Len. I missed seeing him. I always felt very close to him.

On Saturday night we are invited to Mansfield to a supper dance to celebrate Nancy Manning's marriage. Apparently she chose not to have a wedding at a her sisters. We have not seen any of them in a long time and I should like to see them again. It has been over a year since we saw Susan. Dima do fly.

I have wondered what happened to Jessica & Paul. Are they with you there? A number of weeks ago I finally located a shirt with a picture and got a package ready to send to you with shirt & dress. I can't tell you how many times something interfered with my sending it. I got there too late, I would forget to take it; any number of delays. Finally, I learned why. The Lord does give directions when I stay tuned. I shall give the dress to Bess Whiteaker's little girl and the shirt to some one else. Jessica has grown so much this summer, I think she would be out of the dress by winter. Gramma sends her love.

Much love,

Mother.

EE-1-L-30

1222 Woodland Ave. N.W.
Canton, Ohio 44703
U.S.A.

AIR MAIL

Miss Carolyn Loomer
Peoples Temple Agricultural Project
Port Kaituma, Northwest District
Guyana, South America

KE-1-L-31

USAirmail
31c

TO THE
MARCH OF DIMES

12 SEP
1977

EE-1-L-32

To: Dad

From: Marie Laurence

Dad I am proud to have been asked by you to become a member of such a community as Peoples Temple here in Jonestown and the United States.

I am glad that my offspring are here.

As I really think about I could be dead, but they could be do some of the things that sent me to jail & prison so many times in my youth. As I look at

the things that are here in Guyana in Jonestown that will make a beautiful future for my/our children I sincerely

Thank you for asking us here.

My daughter Dee Dee who is in the Jonestown Skill Team and who represents us in the P.N.C. could be a Jamp or whoed lost in some big city now as son many other young girls are. She would not have all the advantages of this group to protect and love her, to fight her battles.

The fact is I have 4 children but looking at Dee Dee today dancing for the guest and remembering how I wanted to dance and be an important representative for something as a youth and never get any place - and

how I went ^{from} man to man looking for
~~purpose~~ purpose through sexual identity which
 never got me any place - I thank you Dad
 that Dee Dee has a chance to be accepted
 here as a whole woman with talents and
 the ability to be productive because of her
 abilities not because of any sexual knowledge
 she may or may not pick up when the time comes
 for that. Thank you for the opportunity you
 allow me to study with our engineer and
 develop my ideas to help myself + others as
 I've always dreamed I wanted to, but
 because of my role in Amerikaka as a
 third class black female citizen I was
 never allowed the chances you are giving
 all females here. Thank you also for being
 my Dad in such an individual way, to meet
 all my needs what ever they are even though
 I really don't deserve anything. Thank you
 for loving all of us and living to teach
 us how to be true humans + socialist.

Thank you for loving Vickie-Wally + Jameel
 also and seeing to it that they get the right
 training to bring them in to the right profession
 necessary to become true socialist repres-
 entatives in the third world.

Thank you Dad

Marie

Why we left the united states

Because we wanted to get out off a
collister state where we might be put in a
concentration camp be kill. at any time
and we wanted to be a free Peoples knowing
that they have change so many laws.
you spoke about a Bomb that the united states
had made which would kill a hole city of
Peoples and not harm a Popper or kinde it only
kill Peoples. you also told us about a law that
they pass saying that you could be ask a
question by a Police man if you didnt
give him the answer he wanted he put
you in jail but you as long as he wanted
to nothing you could do about it. and there been
a law pass where no Blacks or indians are
a law to be Doctors are lawyers. and there
be earth quakes foot shorites where Peoples start to
Death they Poison the water to kill Blacks and
not harm the White you also told us about a
missel carrying a Bomb flying the level could
hit a mauntain kill all the Peoples in united
states and the Police would go throo your
house with a permit nothing be Dont about that
EK-1-L-34 Lorie Loney

FATHER,

THANK YOU FOR BRINGING ME INTO THIS BEAUTIFUL FREE SOCIALIST COUNTRY TO LIVE. I WANT TO TELL YOU MY FEELINGS AND REACTIONS FROM WHEN I FIRST CAME.

WHEN I FIRST SET FOOT ON GUYANESE SOIL AFTER THE PLANE LANDED I FELT SUCH A THRILL. I COULDN'T STOP SMILING AND LAUGHING FOR JOY. THE RIDE HOME FROM THE AIRPORT WAS NICE. IT STARTED RAINING, AND BLEW IN MY FACE WHICH FELT GREAT. AFTER REACHING HOME WAS THE BEST PART, SEEING YOU AND THE REST OF THE FAMILY WE HADN'T SEEN IN SO LONG. SLEEP CAME EASY WITH THE SOUNDS OF THE NIGHT AND THE SOFT RAIN ON THE ROOF. THE NEXT MORNING I WENT OUT WITH PATTIE AND JOHN TO PROCURE VEGETABLES AND RUN ERRANDS. IT WAS SO WONDERFUL TO SEE SO MANY BROWN & BLACK FACES AND WHEN AN OCCASIONAL WHITE FACE WAS SEEN THE WEREN'T THE RACIAL TENSIONS FELT LIKE IN THE U.S. THE PEOPLE ARE SO FRIENDLY AND VERY HOSPITABLE. THIS IS A PLACE WHERE I KNOW I FIT IN. ALL OF THE TROUBLES MY SO CALLED DAD CAUSED AND THE TENSIONS AND BURDENS OF HAVING AN OUTSIDE JOB I GRATEFULLY LEFT BEHIND. I REALIZE THAT I NEED IMPROVEMENT IN MANY AREAS. I NEED TO ORGANIZE MYSELF AND DO THE JOB THAT HAS BEEN ASSIGNED TO ME HERE. THE BEST WAY TO WORK IS IN FREEDOM, SO I'M GETTING ABOARD.

THANK YOU SO MUCH AGAIN! EVERYTHING IS JUST AS YOU TOLD US IT WOULD BE, AND I KNOW JONESTOWN IS EVEN BETTER.

THANK YOU FATHER, EE-1-L-35
EVELYN LEROY

12-20-77

Dear Dad,

Thank you for being such a wonderful dad. I truly do appreciate being in ^{forestry} and I also like my job with the medical team.

However, I realize there is a job that need to be done concerning Jim Stone. I feel that ~~it~~ should be killed ~~if~~ I can do the job, I would ~~do~~ more than ~~just~~ ~~to~~ do it that way I would know that I ~~have~~ been of some ~~use~~ to this great cause.

Peace and love
Conrad ~~Sperry~~

EE-1-L-36

THE LEFT

Castro's Sister Speaks Out

■ Juanita Castro, the ardent anti-Communist sister of Cuban dictator Fidel Castro, wrote an open letter to President Carter which was published recently in several newspapers. Noting that she loves her homeland and has "put its liberation above personal gain and family ties," Miss Castro says she has chosen "liberty, Christianity and patriotism over slavery, atheism and treason."

Reminding President Carter of those Cubans who have been killed by her brother's firing squads simply because they tried to be free, and of Communist Cuba's jails and concentration camps where murder and torture occur every day, she asks the President "why, after your pronouncements concerning Human Rights, you do not vigorously advocate that these be respected in Cuba before even trying to renew relations of any kind with the Communist government of Havana."

President Carter is warned by Miss Castro that her brother is not interested in friendship with the United States but only in the political prestige and economic gain that Fidel and his Communist regime would derive from such a move.

The powerful final paragraph of her letter carries a stern warning: "At the beginning of your War of Inde-

pendence in 1775, Benjamin Franklin wrote to his old friend in England, William Straham: 'Look upon your hands! They are stained with the blood of your relations!' Mr. President, I submit that your decision in this matter might well determine if you will ever again be able to look at yours."

Tipping The Scales Of Justice

■ Charlene Mitchell, a member of the political bureau of the Communist Party, U.S.A., and executive secretary of the National Alliance Against Racist and Political Repression, a Communist Front, recently wrote a full-page article for the *Daily World* on "Tipping the scales — for justice." Comrade Mitchell detailed Red Front activities with legal organizations which the Comrades feel are "vital in the struggle against repression." Included among those organizations with which this Communist official said the Comrades will work to fight "repression" were: the American Civil Liberties Union; the National Lawyers Guild; the N.A.A.C.P. and its Legal Defense Fund; the National Bar Association; the National Conference of Black Lawyers; and, the Black American Law Students Association.

And, as the "struggle within the prisons unfolds, and the class demand for trade union representation in the prison industries reaches new levels," wrote Comrade Mitchell, the Communists will need more labor lawyers. "The role of lawyers in the mass defense movement cannot be understated."

EE-1-L-37

Legal Cocaine

■ "Yohimbine," a West African plant used in Africa for hundreds of years as an aphrodisiac, is being sold in many herbal stores as a "legal cocaine." Pharm-Chem Laboratories, a California firm, is warning that the yellowish-brown powder can cause the same anesthetic effects as cocaine and, when snorted, can produce a similar "high." The firm also warns that Yohimbine can cause severe dizziness and nausea. The sale and use of this drug is reportedly being watched by the Food and Drug Administration, but so far it has not been outlawed.

N.A.M. Attracts Vintage Reds

■ Many vintage Communists are moving into the New American Movement (N.A.M.), a Marxist organization formed in November of 1971. In *These Times*, a socialist weekly, reported on August 24th that N.A.M. is largely a "product of people who came to socialism through the new left. . . . But it has also drawn in a number of veterans of the old left, mainly members of the Communist party who were in the wing that stressed greater democracy and independence from the Soviet Union."

The N.A.M. now numbers in its Marxist ranks: Dorothy Healey, former leader of the Southern California district of the Communist Party who has left the party but is still an ardent Communist; Richard Healey, Dorothy's son who is national secretary of N.A.M.; Saul Wellman, veteran organizer and former Communist Party

member whose connection with the Reds began with membership in the Young Communist League in 1930 and who went on to rank-and-file activities in 1937 in the Teamsters, the Spanish Civil War, and battling Cold War "persecutions" of Communists under the Smith Act in the 1950s; John Rossen, veteran of the Abraham Lincoln Brigade and once an organizer for the Illinois Communist Party; Max Gordon, editor of the Communist *Daily World* from 1942-1957 and a participant in the S.D.S. Radical Education Project at Princeton University in 1967; Herbert Benjamin, a former member of the Wobblies (Industrial Workers of the World) and in the Thirties head of the Unemployed Councils and the Workers' Alliance; Ben Margolis, veteran party member who served as attorney for many witnesses summoned to appear before the House Committee on Un-American Activities and for Communists charged with violating the Smith Act; Ben Dobbs, one-time Southern California Communist leader; and Stella Nowicki, one-time packinghouse organizer and Communist Party functionary who appeared in *Union Maids*, a movie about women union organizers in the early years of the C.I.O.

The N.A.M. now claims to have 40 chapters around the country whose members are active in radical causes. And Saul Wellman has boasted about a special N.A.M. relationship with the Democratic Socialist Organizing Committee which works inside the Democratic Party. — J.C.B. ■ ■

EE-1-L-38

30/12/77

EE-1-L-39

Dear Dad;

Thank you for accepting me
as a part of this great movement.
With your help, I do hope to be
an active member.

I now realize, that, in order
to become a good Communist
one has to become very critical
of one's self, that, I have not
done.

Here are some of my faults:
I like to be judged to
much, I am too critical of
others, I am too serious,
I am always thinking about
myself.

Please, make me what
you want me to be,
Boss and Comrade.

P.O. Box 893, Georgetown, Guyana

~~ILWU PMA BENEFIT FUNDS~~

1188 FRANKLIN ST. • SAN FRANCISCO, CALIFORNIA 94109

100

Air MAIL

Mr. + Mrs. C. R. Looman + Family
1222 Woodland Ave. N.W.
Canton, Ohio, 44703
U.S.A

66-1-L-40

Self criticism - Lisa Layton.

Like to make good impression. Too much dependent on creature comforts. Was upset about bad publicity in the States and had doubts creep into my mind, which only happens to a person with a weak character.

(Doubts were dispelled after talking to strong believers)

Too easily take a dislike to people. Also I am a poor hater. A potential coward, even tho I have not acted like a coward since joining P. T.

Think of myself as pretty nice at times and as an idiot at other times ^{which is unbalanced} ^{usually} have tendency to talk before I think, and talk too much.

EE-1-L-41 Older

hostility:

I have no hostilities toward Jim and never had any. The one thing that slightly bothers me I do not want to write down.

Sex

I don't think I have sex feelings toward him more ^{than} that I would like to hug him at times and it is the way I like to hug my children at times.

KE-1-L-42

UPDATE 1-2-78

EE-1-L-43

~~S, Z, Ch, J, Sh, h, W, P, B, M, F,
K, Th, C-k, G, Y, T, D, L, R~~

At People's Rally you asked
if for a showing of hands
of those who couldn't muster
any sexual feelings during
this crisis time. Like a
fool I raised my hand and
lyingly took the popular
position. I cannot say that
I am aflame with sexuality
but I have had fleeting
fantasies of companionship.
However if push came to
shove death would have more
appeal or I'd rather fight
than fuck! Christine

Christine, P. writes

Jack Barron: Uses too many words that leave
the class ~~stun~~ dumbfounded. He should define
or ^{come to} ~~bring~~ a more simple way of teaching
Com. Meritans: The voc-teacher gets off the
subject too much
Lore F. No one in the back of the class can
hear the lesson she is trying to get
across they said they have told ^{her} this
complaint but she does not comply.

TO: Jim Jones
FR: Christine
RE: Update

EE-1-L-44

Also - Tim Starn should
suffer - I would gladly
burn but I'd like to
burn him at same time.
A plastic bag of gas would
be quick to put on him - then
a cigarette lighter could take
us both -

EE-1-2-45

Dad - I sent
+ Maria interc
didn't see he
you though she
I mean
former friend
attack medic
he had
~~SECRET~~ him anti
~~SECRET~~ nearly di
Suppose Burnh
given a drug
Treaty meetin
Know it + pr
antidote (iF)
Maharajah of
Jaipur ~~that was~~
by CIA

I Jerry Livingston on
19 Give my
resignation as a member
of Peoples Temple. I
know Jim Jones to be
a man of the highest
esteem and he portrays
great principle and
character. But I wish
to do my own thing
and not dedicate my
life to this humanitarian
work.

Jerry Livingston

EE-1-L-46

concerning Head of GPF
Ok-1-2-47
Winning and dining him
is a good idea and
getting someone interested in
someone is also good.
Perhaps he can be invited
to spend his time here, ~~at~~
vacation - whatever. Make
him an honorary town
citizen and have a house
of his own here. Offer our
Doctors as a personal health
and. Does he have children?
Do something for them
offer to spend time with
them and for remembering them

have. late

You have made
accusations about what
a good man he is. I
don't like to hear people
saying he is too good. I'll
hit his ego.

Perhaps you should
respect him so much that
we wish to have some of
our people join his army.
Perhaps we can do the
same for the other
local garrison. EE-1-L-48

Chris Lord

EE-1-L-49

Doris Lewis

sounds desperate
wants to leave for FL
w/ children

EE-1-L-50

Peace Father,

I've been depressed about not having my children over there with you & the family. I'm ready to come also, but would be glad to stay back & work if needed. I'm told my husband, Fred Lewis was holding us back. The children are ready to leave him & so am I. I feel no guilt about taking children, because he has never been a Dad to them. I'm not the best of moms either, but I know they'll be 100% better with you. Their Dad might talk for a little while, but I believe if his sister Gary Norwood and his mom Julia Gales come over. He'll either want to come or shut up. I had to apply for welfare while he's in the house, would not give me or children money ~~to~~. I lived in fear of being arrested anytime. That didn't change, he still doesn't bring his check home. I'm no longer on welfare. He never takes his children anywhere. Never takes responsibility for anything. When I was working for Post Office & even now, ^{he} will not help with the

EE-1-L-51

children, when I yell at them or try to discipline them, he never support me, instead, he takes their side. Never want to pay any bill on time. He say all kind of demeaning things about me in front of children I in turn defend myself & the house become a three ring circus. Don't Bothy never clean up after himself. But when kids are sloppy or show disrespect he blames it on me or PT. Father this man, don't drink - but he's so ignorant you'd think his brass has fermented. He tell the boys to marry someone white because they'll make it. Calls me Sapphire. Ohinks its funny. Told Diane Louise she should pass for white. He lost his business because he gamble funds or gave away merchandise. He personally stood up & asked for your help. You showed so much compassion for him. You had warned him before that he had better stay close to you. I haven't slept with this man for several years now, of course he blames that on PT too. I'm ready to come over and work & enjoy working, Once I ~~is~~ surrounded

EE-1-L-52

myself with weapons, because I was ready to kill him, because I've asked him to leave this house. Naturally he has not left, but I thought I'd only go to prison & the kids may never get over there. And I deplore fighting senselessly.

Q Rather I feel like I can no longer stand this situation, ~~that~~ I hated to write this letter because I know other people with their children are still here, but I just can't stand to think that a person who thinks like my husband can keep somebody back. I'm ready to leave, now or at least after school is out. I want my children to be free, to really live as I've ~~been~~ never done. Thank you for this opportunity to write you and thank you for letting Karen come over. I hear she has lost so much weight. She is so glad. Thank you again. I appreciate you.

Dois Lewis

EE-1-L-53

These children are being ruined.
Freddie Jr. never wants to go
to school. He teases his sisters
at home & disrupt classes by
capping on teachers & children.
Barry just wants to watch
TV 24 hrs a day. His Dad encourages
him.

Lisa has been depressed.

I feel we have failed them
as parents, but you & the rest
of the family will surely
help them & me too.

Doris Lewis

To: Dad

From: Carolyn Looman

Re: Overdue Assignments Jan 30, 1978

My faults: I'm selfish and narcissistic, and that pretty well explains most of my egregious faults, which include: impatience, authoritarianism, abstractionism, inconsistency, self-righteousness, laziness, & poor follow-through. I'm a poor listener & have a lousy memory. I often expect children to "suit me" instead of suiting myself to children. I overreact to relatively minor things & fail to act on important things. Having always sought intensity, I'm still very shallow, and I'm more interested in "unfolding" truth than in people. (Bill shit on myself!)

Re Happiness: For a decade or so I haven't thought my goal was happiness or contentment. Not seeking it, I don't measure it. But Jonestown is exhilarating! I appreciate deeply being with you here, amidst the blooming of this family & principle. I feel proud as hell to be here, knowing this existence is totally undeserved, a gift. I feel "physically" better than ever, & it even seems my head is clearing a little. I don't make practical recompense for all I've been given. Day by day I determine to do better & I never measure up to my own meager resolutions. I'm unhappy only with myself in the Jonestown world.

Re Attractions: I've always been attracted to you. Not a desire for sex but for closeness. Definitely not an obsession; seems normal. All my adult life I've found many people, some animals, & assorted things attractive. I definitely have no desire to sleep with a congo pump, but I do distinguish a faint yearning to be one. Weird. A yearning to bridge the chasm between self & other in the still capitalistic world of my mind.

Re Hostilities: Toward you almost none have surfaced as specifics since arriving in Jonestown, except once or twice about p.a. announcements at For me, inconvenient times. (I have, I figure, latent hostilities about your hostilities toward me, but rationally that converts to more hostility against myself. I deserve any hostilities directed against me. I do not know how to make the best of my guilt. It's too mammoth, so I repress it.) The series of rallies when you specialized in teaching compassion (e.g. with Jair) revealing yours in its utmost repugnance, really lifted lingering hostilities/doubts/hesitations. I'm totally chagrined at my incapacity for fully appreciating you, & guilt-ridden at the thought of my disloyalty in the past.

Jonestown is making me grow. Thankyou for letting me teach. The responsibility is helping peel off layers of resistance to life. The children are precious, & seeing them grow is thrilling.

EE-1254

(next page)

Jonestown, Port Kaituma
Northwest District, Guyana 1977

affidavit of:
Edith Elizabeth Bogue
EDITH ELIZABETH BOGUE

I Edith Elizabeth Bogue duly sworn declare:
EDITH ELIZABETH BOGUE

In May of 1977 Juanita Bogue went to an ear specialist in San Francisco. He told her she had 40 percent hearing in one ear and the other ear was very low also and he sent her to take a hearing test. But before she could go. My pastor, Jim Jones passed her and told her not to worry about it. When she went to take her hearing test the doctor asked her what she was doing there because one ear had normal and the other ear was peaking on above average hearing.

Subscribed and sworn before me,
a Notary Public for the Republic
of Guyana or Commissioner.

July 29, 1977

Witnesses

Ray Jones

Barton Faniel

Rebecca Bertman

Edith E. Bogue

Shirley Ann Fields

name of doctor:

EE-1-L-55

What I Stole

- ① soap left in shower
- ② peyzors from school tent - kept in my ^{school} box (returned nfw)
- ③ pants - come to me in laundry
- ④ shampoo & lotion in Georgetown

Rationalization - No Excuse!

- someone took mine
- none -- I simply wanted to have them available for personal use.
- my own did not come back
- my shampoo & creme were taken.

Thank you for teaching reality, responsibility, & right from wrong. Your 3 R's.

Suggestion: It would be a marvelous experience for our children, & perhaps a good PR move with the visiting Ambassadors, to establish a pen-pal exchange with children in Russia & Cuba. I'd recommend Kwame Jones, Shion Johnson, Detra Smith and perhaps Danny Beck for starters.

in gain

I did vote to send him to Teaching Experience, though probably more because I thought he'd earned it than out of respect for your judgment, i.e. upholding your word. I do see more & more the rightness & necessity for upholding your word at all times. It does seem to be getting easier to face the responsibility.

Jonestown, Port Kaituma } ss
Northwest District, Guyana

affidavit of:
Edith Elizabeth Bogue
Edith Elizabeth Bogue

I, Edith Elizabeth Bogue duly sworn declare:
Edith Elizabeth Bogue

My daughter Mailee Bogue had a terrible back pain. She couldn't sit down, get up, walk up stairs or lay down. When she went to the Doctor in San Francisco he took xrays of her back and said she would need surgery on her back. We were coming into the church on Wed. in March of 1977 and Pastor Jim Jones told her not to worry, everything would be alright and he touched her shoulder. When she went back to have another set of xrays ~~made~~ her back was alright and she now has no problems with it at all ^{all right}

July 29, 1977
Witnessed by
Ray Jones
B. Williams
Rebecca Bernstein
Edith E. Bogue
Shirleen Fields

Subscribed to and sworn before
me, a Notary Public of the Republic of
Guyana or Commissioner

name of doctor

Dear Dad,

EE-1-L-58

Thank you for Jones town,
I do appreciate all your blessings,
Every day I can hear your voice
saying to all of us, "I love you" or
much love. There is no one like
you. Thank you, Thank you. I
am grateful to you. Lue Ester Lewis

EE-1-L-59

Dear Dad I am writing you
about I stole some soap
from Lula Rubin which
I knew it were wrong to do
this. at the time I stole this
soap I did not have any & the
warehouse wouldnt give
any soap out to me I would
be willing to go on learning
experience for 2 wks also Dad
I been beaten shot at by
my husband & has been
put out have been in jail
It doesnt matter what
Happen to my life now I
dont care anymore. I am
glad I met someone like
you who care also my children
were hungry Sign Margaret Lyles

66-1-L-60

I were heal of a heart attack
on the 5-19-73 in L.A. Temple
when I came to for the first
time in my life. I were so
happy that I met a man like
Jim Jones. I were over joyed
I thank him for the healing
Thank you very much
Dorm 4 Sign Magaline Lyles

My chest were hurting me very
much & he call me out &
heal me from this pain which
were hurting me so badly.
I am heal & thank to Jim
Jones

EE-1-L-61

My Name is Phillip Kacy. For the past
several months I have had in my
possession an engine train (Redline Brand)
The train was bought for church use with
church funds, and I had the job of making
them all work suitable for church use, and in
good repair. I had one on November 19, 1975
When I returned from the bigging Hollings on an
about dinner part I found it missing. A thorough
search was made, but it still wasn't found.
about a week later at school I saw a car around
after matter involving what appeared to be the
train. I later found out that a few days
prior he had gone to the church to pick
up some personal stuff, and was seen leaving
with the train. I do not know where he lives.

I declare under penalty of perjury that
the above is true and correct to the best
of my knowledge.

Phillip Kacy
12/15/75



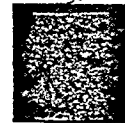
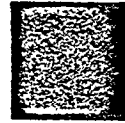
Grace L. Stoen
Notary Public
Dec. 15, 1975

11-1-1-62

Love life

KE-1-L-63

Real to
Love life
Always
R. J.





Dearest Love Life

You really surprised me! I decided to come & spend the day with you & Marcie only to discover you have become a pioneer!

Will you find someone to whom you can dictate a letter & communicate with me? You are in my thoughts daily - I continue to hold you close to my heart & love you dearly & deeply.

How do you like Guyana? What is the weather like there? Are you happy there? I think of you & speak to Father about you constantly.

Stephan & I are fine.

EE-1-L-64

I have now become the sales manager for the City of San Jose with the insurance co. I work for.

I have a lovely person who I had hoped for you to meet. He has become a beautiful friend to me & may become more than a friend in the future. His name is Anthony Jonathan. I'll tell you more later.

Stephan is ten in September. He's almost as tall as I am & his hair is turning dark like Merts. He sends his love. So does Anthony, my friend.

I love you sweetheart. Let your heart & mind be at peace. Your loving,

Donnie EE-1-L-65

I feel that socialism is the best way of living
and that I am scared. But what the
price is I will pay.

66-1-L-66

reposition of Burnham govt: ① Did CIA money come to PNC govt with agreement that CIA would not interfere in Guyana so long as the PPP was kept out of power? ② Could PNC be concerned that large favors toward Jim Jones would be used to dupe people or stir agitation against PNC govt? ③ Would USSR consider/be inclined to support PPP in overthrow of PNC if it appeared headed toward right or ~~if~~ would it support PPP with arms or \$ if PNC fell to the right?

Carolyn Looman

I would appreciate being allowed to give my life in a revolutionary such as suggested by Gene.

EE-1-L-67

Dad,

EE-1-L-69

I think we should help the children and the seniors to graduate. Then I think we should go on the offensive, I agree with Steven. It doesn't make sense to just sit here and be picked off. If we did that they could just sit here and wait on them for days and keep us up all night for days and make us lose all our production and then when we're so tired just come in and get us without a good as fight as we could give them. I would like the privilege of having a bomb tied to me or be burned alive. The point you made about cowards is true, so to make sure that they'd not be left to talk we may be forced to stay here and fight a defensive battle. I don't think we should go ~~any~~ place. I'm tired. I don't want to run anymore ~~down~~ I'd only just have the same trouble any where we go. I'm just sorry our people in the States aren't here with us. I'm glad to know that our enemys will be taken care of when we make our stand. Thank you for the honor of living and now dying for something worthwhile.

Thank you Dad Ruth Lenin

TO: JIM
FR: RITA LENIN

JIM,

JOHN HARRIS TOLD ME THE FIRST NIGHT HE CAME HERE THAT A ²⁰⁺~~LOT~~ OF PEOPLE WERE SURE MAD WHEN I USED THE NAME OF MCELVANE.

HE FIRST SAID TO ME, WHAT IS YOUR NAME NOW, I SAID OH YOU MEAN LENIN, HE LOOKED AND I SAID THAT IS THE NAME YOU HAD GIVEN TO US. HE SAID NO I MEAN THE OTHER NAME I SAID, OH YOU MEAN MCELVANE HE SAID YEH, A LOT OF PEOPLE WERE SURE MAD WHEN YOU used THAT NAME. I SAID I DON'T UNDERSTAND WHY, GUESS THEY MISUNDERSTOOD ~~THE~~ REASON BEHIND IT. HE STARTED TO SAY SOMETHINGELSE ABOUT IT, BUT HAD TO GO BECAUSE THE SECURITY GUARD WHAS THERE.

I WOULD SURE LIKE YOU TO TELL ME WHAT IN THE HELL WENT ON OVER THAT AS IT HAS caused me a LOT OF CONCERN SINCE I HEARD THIS. ALL I KNOW IS THAT ALICE GOSSIPED ABOUT IT IN SOME LETTERS SHE HAD WRITTEN TO RENEER. (WHICH I PROMPTLY TURNED IN TO CGIL.) I NEVER ONCE SAID A THING ABOUT THE NAME JUST SIGNED IT ON MY LETTERS THINK ing NOTHING OF IT. NEVER ONCE INDICATED TO A SOUL- ANYTHING WAS GOING ON BETWEEN US, AS IT NEVER HAS, JUST A FRIENDSHIP BASED ON SOCIALISM.

I FEEL BAD ABOUT THIS, AND AM VERY UPSET THAT THIS WOULD GO ON WHEN NO ONE KNEW WHY I WAS USING THE NAME, NEVER CARED ENOUGH TO ASK JUST TALKED ABOUT IT. PEOPLE that SHOULD HAVE HAD MORE PRINCIPLE. WELL, I HATE TO THINK THAT MAC WAS TOLD ANY wrong thing ABOUT IT. I COULD UNDERSTAND HIS NOT LIKING IT IF HE DID NOT KNOW WHY I WAS USING IT, BUT I THOUGHT HE WAS ASKED BEFORE I USED IT. I NEVER ONCE THOUGHT he liked me ONLY AS A SOCIALIST FRIEND, AND THAT WAS FINE. IT MATTERS NOT TO ME what HE DOES IN HIS PERSONAL LIFE, ONLY THAT IT WOULD ~~ADETER~~ HIM FROM HIS PATH of COMMUNISM. I WOULD CARE IF HE LOST HIS WAY, BUT NOTHING POSSESSIVE ETC, YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT I AM SAYING. PLEASE LET ME KNOW WHAT WENT ON, SEEMS TO ME IF I WAS TALKED ABOUT SO MUCH, I SHOULD AT LEAST KNOW WHAT WAS SAID, I HOPE NO ON HAD the IMPRESSION THA I WOULD PULL A CONSTANCE HARRIS ON HIM! PLEASE CLEAR THIS UP WITH ME SO I WON'T BE UPSET, CAUSE I NEVER INTENDED TO HURT ANYONE, MY INTENTIONS were good ones, or at leeast I thought they were

~~Rita Lenin~~
RITA LENIN

EE-1-L-70

TO JIM
FR: RITA LENIN

LETTER INFORMATION

WANDA SOUDER--- LETTER FROM HER DAD, ARCHIE SOUDER, SAYS HE HAS NOT HEARD FROM
HER IN A MONTH. (SHE HAS WRITTEN THE LAST TWO TIMES THE MAIL
HAS GONE OUT, BUT WILL HAVE HER WRITE AGAIN.)

***** HER DADBY SAYS, " HE IS CONCERNED ABOUT ~~THE~~ HE SAYS, " I TALKED

***** TO HUE, AND HE SAID HE GOT THE BEDROOM SET, I THINK HE GOT
IT FORR YOU."

PLEASE FIND THE LETTER WRITTEN TO RHONDA FROM HUE. THOUGHT YOU MIGHT WANT TO
SEE THIS BEFORE DEALING WITH HUE TONIGHT.

RIAT LENIN

MIGHT NOTE JAIR BAKERS SITUATION ON THE FDDLOWING LETTER REPORT ALSO.

EE-1-L-71

TO: JIM
FR: RITA LENIN

PAPERS IN MICALENE BRADEYS EFFECTS

SHE HAS A LOT OF LETTERS THAT WERE WRITTEN TO PAT PATTERSON, THAT WERE NEVER MAILED THE LETTERS SEEM OK, SAID NOTHING WBBNG IN THEM , BUT STRANGE SHE HAD SO MANY OF THEM, AND BEVER MAILED THEM.

NOTE TO DAD: "I GET HOSTILE WHEN WE HAVE TO STAY UP SO LATE AT NIGHT WITH ASS-HOLES,WHO GET IN TROUBLE AND DON'T REALLY GIVE A DAM ABOUT THIS CAUSE JUST THEIR OWN SELFISH ASS. SOMETIMES I GET HOSTILE WHEN YOU TALK A LOT OF THE P. A NOT AT NIGHT SO MUCH, BUT MAYBE IN THE DAY OR EARLY MORNENG EVENING., WHEN YOU MIGHT WANT TO VISIT WITH A COMRADE AND HAVE TO BE QUIET. WHEN WE HAVE LEGS CATHARCISTS ON SUNDAY AFGERNOON. WHEN SPEND A LOT OF TIME WITH SAME PEOPLE.

DATED: DEC. 31,77

note to dad: I TOLD BOB KICE I WAS GOING TO WORK I HAVEN'T BEEN ABLE TO SLEEP SINCE YOU LEFT.

NOTE TO DAD CROSSED OUT: DAD I UNDERSTAND MY DAUGHTER GEORGIANN BRADY. THEN SHE HAS WRITTEN IN ^{up} ~~TO~~ PLACES:.....MICHI JONES MICHI JONES.
ON BACK OF THIS PAPER IT SAYS ::: DAD I FEEL THAT BOB KICE SPENDS TOO MUCH TIME.
(THAT IS ALL THERE WAS.)

DAD I THINK I KNOW HOW TO PUT POTATO SALAD

A NOTE WRITTEN TO JOYCE SAYS, "I DOROTHY BUCKLEY WOULD LIKE TO BE A HOUSE PARENT WITH CHRIS TALLEY. I WOULD LIKE TO TAKE CARE OF CHILDREN.

NOTE HELLO I DOROTHY BUCKLEY WOULD LIKE TO MOVE IN A HOME WITH CRIS TALLEY HAVING SOME CHILDREN AS OUR RESPONSIBILITY AS SOON IF ANYTIME.(SIGNED DOROTHY BUCKLEY)

LETTER TO PAT PATTERSON:.....

DEAR PAT HOW ARE YOU DOING, I AM WRITING BECAUSE ID DON'T KNOW WHEN I WILL SEE YOU AGAIN.

ABOUT OUR TALK. I DIDN'T OR DON'T REALLY WANT YOU TO HAVE ANOTHER GIRL FRIEND I DON'T KNOW HOW I CAN MAKE IT. IF THAT HAPPENS I REALLY REALLY REALLY DID YOU AND I DON'T WANT TO LOOSE YOU TO ANOTHER OR AT ALL. I WANT YOUR FOR ME AND I STILL need you LETS NOT TALK ABOUT BREAING UP ANY MORE OK?? DID YOU.

MICHI

END. MISS YOU TOO WRITE BACK IF WE DON'T SEE EACH OTHER NEXT WEEK

EE-1-6-72

TO JIM
FR: RITA LENIN
RE: WHITE NIGHT DISCUSSION

WHAT WAS SAID IN THE WHITE NIGHT DISCUSSION BY JJ.

I AM CONTINUALLY AMAZED AT THE ABSOLUTE INFALIBLE CHARACTER I SEE IN OUR LEADER IT DEFIES ALL HUMAN UNDERSTANDING AND COMPREHENSION AS FAR AS I AM CONCERNED. NO WHERE JUST NO WHERE ELSE DOES THIS EXIST, AND DOUBT IF IT WILL EVER AGAIN/

HOW SO VERY PAINFUL IT MUST BE TO HAVE TO RELIVE ALL THE PAIN YOU HAVE GONE THROUGH AS YOU REVEAL TO US AGAIN AND AGAIN WHAT GREAT AND UNLIMITED SACRIFICES YOU HAVE GIVEN TO HELP THIS CAUSE, AND ALL OF US.

MY GOD, TO HAVE DONE SO IS ABSOLUTE PROOF OF YOUR HIGH CALIBER OF CHARACTER. YOU SPOKE OF HOW YOU HAD TO GIVE YOUR BODY TO BOTH MEN AND WOMEN TO HELP SAVE THIS CAUSE FROM DESTRUCTION, AND ALSO TO SAVE PEOPLE FROM DESTROYING THEMSELVES AND OR THE CAUSE BY GOING OUT AND TALKING ABOUT THINGS (FROM INFORMATION THEY MAY HAVE HAD ETC.) TO SAVE BABIES FROM STARVING, AND BECOMING PROSTITUTES--- OH SO MUCH YOU HAVE GIVEN, AND GIVEN.

AS YOU SPOKE I THOUGHT HOW MUCH PAIN IT MUST BE TO HAVE TO TELL IT AGAIN AND AGAIN NOT KNOWING IF ANYONE EVER LISTENED OR TRIED TO UNDERSTAND WHAT YOU WERE REALLY SAYING ABOUT BEING COMMUNISTIC ENOUGH TO GIVE ONE'S ALL FOR THEIR PRINCIPALS.

ALL THIS YOU HAVE GIVEN AND YET I CAN'T HELP BUT REMEMBER WHEN AT ANOTHER TIME YOU SPOKE OF THE BLACK GIRL THAT YOU LOVED SO MUCH AND YOUR BEST FRIEND HURT YOU SO BY TAKING ADVANTAGE OF HER, AND HERE YOU WOULD NOT GO TO BED WITH HER CAUSE YOU DID NOT WANT TO HURT HER OR CAUSE A BABY TO COME. (IF YOUNG PEOPLE WOULD ONLY LISTEN WITH THEIR HEART, WHAT A LESSON IN LOVE, AND CHARACTER THEY COULD ATTAIN FROM IT.) THEN TO THINK YOU HAD TO RELATE TO PEOPLE SO THEY WOULD NOT BETRAY AND WHERE AT TIMES IT WAS REPULSIVE TO DO SO (THAT ALONE MAKES ME WANT TO BE MARRIED TO NOTHING BUT PRINCIPLE, WITH A LOYALTY THAT CAN ONLY BE BROKEN BY DEATH ITSELF)

EVEN IN DEATH I WOULD THAT MY BODY BE USED TO MAKE SOMETHING GROW, TO FEED A HUNGRY ANIMAL OR WHATEVER, OR TO BLOW UP SOMETHING (TIE BOMBS AROUND ME AND MAKE STILL YET ANOTHER USE OUT OF THE REMAINS, I DON'T CARE WHAT.)

FOR WHATEVER IT IS WORTH I AM MARRIED TO SOCIALISM TILL DEATH DO US PART. USE ME WHERE EVER YOU SEND ME I WILL GO FOR MY LIFE BELONGS TO THE REVOLUTION NOW!!

IF I WERE YOUNG AND INTERESTING I WOULD NOT BE ASHAMED TO GIVE MY BODY FOR THIS CAUSE, I AM ONLY SORRY THAT I DON'T HAVE THAT ATTRACTIVENESS CAUSE IF I DID I WOULD USE IT TO GET INFORMATION ETC. THROUGH YOUR EXAMPLE I KNOW IT IS RIGHT TO DO SO ANYTHING IS RIGHT WHEN IT IS DONE FOR THE FURTHERING OF THE CAUSE. IT MAKES ME UPSET WHEN I SEE YOUNGER PEOPLE WHO COULD BE USING THEIR BODIES TO FURTHER THE CAUSE USE IT AIMLESSLY AND FOR SELF FULLFILLMENT (BUT AT THE SAME TIME I UNDERSTAND YOUNG PEOPLE HAVE TO LEARN AND GROW AS WE TRY TO DO.)

I AM SO SORRY THAT I AM NOT OF MORE VALUE INTELLECTUALLY OR OTHER WISE, OH HOW I WISH I WAS. HOW SAD IT IS TO DESIRE TO BE OF MORE SERVICE, AND THEN TO HAVE TO KNOW YOU JUST HAVEN'T GOT IT, MAKES ME HEART BROKEN INSIDE. WHY IS IT THAT THOSE WHO DESIRE TO DO MORE HAVE NOT THE TALENT, THOSE WHO HAVE IT AREN'T ALWAYS THERE TO GIVE IT. (THIS HAS PLAUGED ME ALL MY LIFE.)

WHAT CHARACTER WAS SHOWN BY YOU AS YOU DRANK THE BOURBEN, AND THEN FELT GUILTY BECAUSE SOMEONE (EVERYONE) DID NOT HAVE SOME. YOU FELT GUILTY WHEN YOU ATE A BITE OF FOOD BECAUSE SOME ONE ELSE COULD BE HUNGRY, AND HAVE NO FOOD.

EE-1-L-73

PAGE II. TO: JIM
FR: RITA LENIN

DISCUSSION DURING WHITE NIGHT

HOW UTTERLY SENSITIVE OF YOU NOT EVEN TO TAKE YOUR MEDICINE BECAUSE IT IS TOO EXPENSIVE SO YOU LAY IT ASIDE AND WAIT TO SEE IF YOU MUST TAKE IT BECAUSE YOUR BLOOD PRESSURE IS UP. TO SET THROUGH CONTINUAL PAIN ALL THE TIME IS JUST TOO MUCH, JUST TOO MUCH.

MAKES ME FEEL DAMN GUILTY BECAUSE I HAVE NO ABILITY TO DO MORE, I AM SO SORRY SO VERY SORRY, I HAVE SUCH LIMITED CAPACITIES.

HOW YOU TOLD THAT YOU CAN'T EVEN GO TO SLEEP WITH OUT DREAMING ABOUT SOMEONE IN TROUBLE, SO YOU DON'T SLEEP FOR FEAR YOU MIGHT MISS SOMETHING THAT COULD HELP SOME ONE ALONG THE WAY.

HOW YOU HUMANLY COULD HAVE MAINTAINED SO MANY PEOPLE AT ONE TIME WITH ALL YOU HAVE ON YOU IS A MYSTERY TO ME. HOW YOU HAVE TO EXPLAIN EVERYTHING YOU EAT OR EVERY MOVE YOU MAKE, IS INDEED A TERRIBLE PRISON TO BE IN. HOW YOU SPOKE OF WHEN YOU WOULD COME HOME YOUR PENIS WOULD BE SO SORE THAT MEDICAL ATTENTION WOULD HAVE TO BE GIVEN TO IT, AND WE DO SO LITTLE SO LITTLE TO HELP YOU.

HOW AS A YOUNG CHILD YOU FIRST FELT GUILTY BECAUSE AN ANIMAL GOT KILLED, AND YOU COULD DO NOTHING ABOUT IT, FROM THEN ON YOUR LIFE OF SACRIFICE BEGAN, AS YOU SAW YOU MOTHER NEEDED YOU AND SOME OLDER PEOPLE ALSO. HOW YOU USE TO BRING IN HUNGRY PEOPLE OFF THE STREETS, AND HAVE YOUR MOTHER FEED THEM ETC.

GAVE UP ALL YOUR MONEY FOR THE LIKES OF US, WHO GIVE YOU NOTHING BUT TROUBLE, HEARTACHE, AND WE SURE DO NOT DESERVE A SECOND OF YOUR PRECIOUS TIME. I CONSIDER IT AN HONOUR JUST TO SEE YOU PASS BY, AND KNOW THAT I HAVE HAD THE PRIVILEGE OF BEING IN YOUR MIDST, TO HAVE WALKED WITH YOU IN THE ONLY WORK THAT IS WORTH WHILE. HOW YOU HAVE SAVED SO MANY FROM ILLNESS ETC, AND EACH TIME ENERGY IS TAKEN FROM YOUR BODY, THERE IS NOT A SECOND THAT YOU ARE NOT GIVING FOR US ALL, NO PEACE FOR YOU (FOR EVERYONE ELSE BUT YOURSELF, DAMN SHAKE)

I COULD GO ON AND ON. HOW PRIVILEGED WE ARE TO HAVE YOU SHARE YOUR HEARTFELT FEELINGS WITH US, AND HOW CLOSE ONE FEELS TO YOU AS WE HEAR YOU POUR OUT YOUR HEART (OR AT LEAST I FEEL THIS WAY) THANK YOU FOR SHARING YOUR LIFE WITH US, IT HAS MADE ME GROW INMEASUREABLY, AND TO REALIZE HOW LITTLE I HAVE DONE

AFTER SEEING YOU AND LISTENING TO YOUR HEART PULSE I REALIZE HOW LITTLE I HAVE PROGRESSED, AND HOW DAMN FAR I HAVE YET TO GO. SO VERY FAR

IN MY OPINION I FEEL THAT SOME YOU HAVE RELATED HAVE TURNED OUT TO BE DAMN GOOD PEOPLE AND WORK THEIR ASSES OFF (I ADMIRE EVERYONE OF THE ONES I AM THINKING OF (CL. M.K. SA.) THERE ARE OTHERS TOO BUT THESE THREE STICK OUT IN MY MIND. HAVE MUCH RESPECT FOR THEM AND FEEL CLOSE TO THEM AS I SEE THEM WORK AROUND THE CLOCK. IF I EVER HEAR ANYONE SAY ANYTHING ABOUT ANYONE YOU HAVE NAMED PUBLICALLY AS HAVING SEX WITH THEM, THEN THEY WILL HAVE TO DEAL WITH ME, CAUSE I WOULD PROTECT THEM WITH MY MOUTH AND BODY. MOTHER FUCKERS WHO HEAR ONLY WHAT THEY WANT TO HEAR. GOD DAMN THEM. I WANT TO TELL NEVER ONCE HAVE ANY OF THE ABOVE MADE ME FEEL LESS OF A PERSON BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN CLOSE TO YOU, AND I THINK THAT IS CHARACTER OF THEIR PART. (OF COURSE LETS FACE IT I HAVE NEVER BEEN A THREAT TO THEM EITHER, BUT I HAVE SEEN THEM DEAL WITH DIFFICULT CASES AND I WOULD BE GLAD TO HELP THEM. I HAVE SEEN THEM DEAL WITH DIFFICULT CASES AND I WOULD BE GLAD TO HELP THEM.) I HAVE SEEN THEM DEAL WITH DIFFICULT CASES AND I WOULD BE GLAD TO HELP THEM.

IF YOU HAVE ANY SUGGESTIONS HOW I CAN IMPROVE AND BECOME A BETTER SOCI-LIST PLEASE TELL ME SO THAT I CAN GROW, PROBABLY TO SHUT UP WOULD BE THE BEST.

EE-1-6-74

TO JIM
FR: RITA LENIN

ONE MORE THING I WANT YOU TO KNOW I REALLY LIKE IT HERE NOW, AND I AM GREATFUL WHEN I LOOK AT THE BEAUTY I SEE ALL AROUND ME, I LOVE MY LITTLE LOFT AND I AM SO GREATFUL FOR A PLACE TO DO MY WORK IN, THANK YOU SO VERY MUCH. I AM AMZZED FOR THE PROGRESS THAT HAS BEEN MADE IN SUCH A SHORT TIME ,NOTHING BUT YOUR GENIUS HAS DONE THIS.

I FEEL AT HOME HERE NOW, AND THIS TOOK ME A LONG WHILE TO ACHEIVE, FOR I THINK THE SECRET LIES IN THE FACT THAT NOW I AM WILLING TO LIVE, IF NEED BE, AND I NO LONGER RESENT DOING SO , IF THIS IS WHAT IS NEEDED FOR THE CAUSES SAKE, BEFORE ID DID RESENT IT TERRIBLY, AND THIS CAUSED CONFLICT WITH IN MYSELF.

I WILL DO ALL IN MY POWER TO SEE I GO ON LIVING UNTIL THE TIME COMES TO LAY DOWN MY LIFE, AND NOW AM AT PEACE DOING SO(LIVING , IM MEAN) THE LONGER I LIVE THE MORE SCARCANCE THE CHILDREN HAVE OF LIVING A SOCIALIST LIFE IN ALL OF ITS SELENDOR.

I AM ALSO READY TO DIE WHENEVER IT IS DEEMED ESSENTIAL FOR THE REVOLUTION. LIFE HAS MEANING TO ME AS LONG AS I SERVE THE REVOLUTION, OTHERWISE IT IS NULL AND VOID, FULL OF NOTHINGNESS.

LIFE OR DEATH IT MATTERS NO NOW WHATEVER IS NEEDED TO BE DONE. SO I WILL LIVE AS LONG AS I MUST AND DO ALL I CAN TO SEE THAT I DO SO, OR I WILL LAY DOWN MY LIFE FOR THE CAUSE

I CAN TAKE OR LEAVE LIFE NOW(WHERE AS BEFORE I JUST WANTED TO LEAVE LIFE) NO LONGER SO, I WOULD SAY THIS IS GROWTH I HAVE MADE IN THE LAST FEW WEEKS, THANKS TO YOUR EXAMPLE OF SACRIFICE EVERY DAY.(SO YOU SEE SOMETIMES YOU DO RELEACH SOME OF US ASS HOLES.) I AM AT PEACE NOW ABOUT THIS, NO MORE INNER CONFLICT. DON'T GIVE A DAM EITHER WAY. LIVE OR DIE WHATEVER COMES, IS FINE.

THANK YOU FOR HELPING ME TO COME TO THIS, CAUSE NOW I AM MORE CONTENT WITH IN MY SELF. I CONSIDER LIVING A PATH THAT WE MUST TRAVEL DOWN TO MAKE SOCIALISM A REALITY IN THE WORLD TODAY, WE MUST BE PREPARED FOR ANYTHING THIS IS OUR MISSION AS I SEE IT.

WHATEVER I WILL DIE TAKING AN ENEMY WITH ME, OR PROTECTING ONE OF MY COMRADES

THANK YOU FOR GIVING US THE NAME OF LENIN, IT HAS GREAT MEANING TO ME, IT MAKES ME FEEL BETTER ABOUT MYSELF, AND MAKES ME IDENTIFY WITH THE REVOLUTION EACH TIME I HEAR IT. THE NAME REMINDS ME OF A FRIEND WHO WOULD NEVER LEAVE YOU OR FORSAKE YOU. DON'T NEED A DAM MAN CAUSE I HAVE A REVOLUTION THAT WILL NEVER LEAVE ME NOR FORSAKE ME, BUT WILL STAY WITH ME UNTIL THE END, AS A CONSTANT COMRADE READY TO STAND FOR WHAT IS RIGHT. SOMETHING TO MAKE ME A FIGHTER, FOR THE RIGHT INSTEAD OF DESTROYING ME AS A WOMAN IT HAS TURNED ME INTO A PERSON WITH PURPOSE TO HER LIFE A PERSON WHO CAN HOLD HER HEAD UP HIGH BECAUSE(YOU) HAVE MADE ME BELIEVE I HAVE SOME WORTH AS A HUMAN BEING. ALL MY LIFE I HAVE LONGED FOR SOMEONE TO BE A FRIEND AND TO CARE ABOUT ME AS A HUMAN BEING JUST BECAUSE I WAS RITA, (NOT BECAUSE I LOOKED A CERTAIN WAY, OR I COULD BE USED, OR SHIT UPON, OR I HAD SOMETHING SOMEBODY WANTED OR WANTED ME TO DO.) BUT JUST BECAUSE I WAS, RITA, FELLOW, HUMAN BEING.)

FOR THE FIRST TIME IN 44 YRS. I NOW BELIEVE YOU LIKE ME JUST BECAUSE I AM , RITA FELLOW HUMAN BEING, NO MATTER WHAT ALL MY FLUTS ARE, OR HOW GROSS MY LOOKS ARE, OR HOW LIMITED MY CAPABILITES MAY BE YOU ACCEPT ME AS A PERSON. ALL I CAN SAY IT WAS WELL WORTH THE WAIT, (FOR THERE IS NO ONE ELSE YOU HAS THE ABILITY TO ACCEPT PEOPLE AS PEOPLE , BUT YOU,) I AM VERY SKEPTICAL ABOUT PEOPLE AS I HAVE BEEN SHIT ON SO MUCH, I ALWAYS BELIEVED YOU CARED ABOUT EVERYONE AS HUMAN BEINGS, BUT NOW I FEEL YOU MIGHT JUST LIKE ME AS A FELLOW HUMAN BEING, JUST BECAUSE I AM RITA. ONLY TOOK 8 LONG YEARS FOR ME TO COME TO THIS POINT. IT IS NICE TO HAVE A REAL FRIEND BASED ON NOTHING MORE THEN PRINCIPAL(WHICH MEANS YOU CAN ACCEPT ME EVEN THOUGH I AM A COMPLETE ASSHOLE, ACCEPT ME AS A HUMAN BEING.) THANK YOU SO MUCH

EE-1-L-75 Rita Lenin

JONESTOWN
Port Kaituma, N.W.D.

TO: JIM
FR: RITA LENIN

WHAT I THINK PAINS JIM JONES THE MOST.

I KNOW THAT YOU ARE ALWAYS IN PHYSICAL PAIN, AND THAT YOU SUFFER MUCH IN YOUR BODY DAILY, AND I AM SURE WE COULD NOT EVEN DESCRIBE OR REALIZE THE HORRIBLE PAIN YOU ARE ALWAYS IN. NEVER SLEEPING ALWAYS THINKING ABOUT STRAGEDIES AND SAVING THE PEOPLE, FEEDING US ALL ETC.

I THINK YOU PAIN BECAUSE YOU WANT TO DO MORE FOR PEOPLE, AND THAT SO MANY HAVE NOT LISTENED TO "TRUTH"
I BELIEVE THE WORST PAIN YOU MUST SUFFER IS WHEN YOU POUR YOUR HEART OUT, AND SO FEW LISTEN, HAVE AN ATTITUDE OF "I DON'T CARE ISM", AND EVEN SLEEP WHILE YOU POUR YOUR HEART AND GUTS OUT. I ALSO THINK IT MUST PAIN YOU TERRIBLY THAT WE HAVE NOT GROWN ANY MORE THEN WE HAVE WHEN YOU HAVE GIVEN UP ALL YOU HAD AND BEEN THROUGH SO MUCH FOR US, AND WE DO NOT APPRECIATE IT ENOUGH AT ALL, AND IT IS TAKEN FOR GRANTED SO MUCH OF THE TIME, AND WE, THE PEOPLE FAIL TO REALIZE WHAT we really have HERE, AND HOW FORTUNATE WE ARE**. I THINK ALSO THAT IT PAINS YOU TO SEE US NOT LEARNING THE NEWS AS WE SHOULD, AND THAT YOU HAVE PRACTICALLY HAD TO FORCE IT UPON US SO WE CAN BEGIN TO THINK AND "FEEL" FOR OTHERS AROUND THE WORLD. SO WE WILL UNDERSTAND WHAT WE ARE FIGHTING FOR, AND WHY WE ARE HERE. SO WE WILL DIE KNOWING WHAT WE REALLY STOOD FOR. IT MUST BE PAINFUL FOR YOU TO SEE US WASTE, AND BE CARELESS WITH THE PEOPLES PROPERTY, AND NOT PRODUCE AS WE SHOULD, OR THINK UP CREATIVE IDEAS SO WE CAN MAKE MORE MONEY. LEAVE IT ALL UP ON YOU, AND EXPECT YOU TO TAKE CARE OF IT ALL, MAKE ALL THE DECISIONS ETC. IT MUST BE PAINFUL FOR YOU TO SEE US STILL HUNG UP IN SEX, AND PETTY THINGS WHEN THE WORLD IS BURNING UP, AND ABOUT TO BE DESTROYED, AND IT PAINS YOU THAT ALL OF OUR PEOPLE ARE NOT HERE, AND THAT THERE MANY WHO HAVE NOT HAD THE CHANCE TO SEE, OR HEAR YOU, AND HAVE NOT HAD THE OPPORTUNITY TO COME THIS WAY, I KNOW IT IS PAINFUL FOR YOU TO HAVE BEEN BETRAYED BY THOSE WHOM YOU HAVE GIVEN THE MOST OF YOUR SELF TO, AND WHAT A HERTBREAK IT HAS HAD TO BE TO SEE THEM WALK OUT AND DO THE PEOPLE, AND THIS CAUSE HARM, JUST SPIT IN YOUR FACE, SO TO SPEAK. IT PAINS YOU TO SEE US FIGHTING WITH EACH OTHER OVER PETTY THINGS, INSTEAD OF HAVING UNITY. IT MUST PAIN YOU THAT WE HAVE NOT COME FURTHER THEN WE HAVE.

EE-1-2-76

TO: JIM
FR: RITA LENIN

JONESTOWN
Port Kaituma, N.W.D.

WHAT JIM JONES MEANS TO ME, AND HOW I THINK HE SUFFERS MOST, WHAT PAINS HIM MOST

JIM IS TO ME THE BEST COMMUNISTIC LEADER OF ALL HISTORY, THE BEST AND ONLY TRUE FRIEND I HAVE EVER KNOWN. HE MEANS MORE TO ME THAN ANYTHING OR ANYONE ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH. HE IS MY LEADER, AND TEACHER WHO HAS TAUGHT ME WHAT LIFE IS ALL ABOUT, AND HAD I NOT MET HIM MY LIVING WOULD HAVE BEEN IN VAIN, AND USELESS AS WOULD HAVE MY CHILDREN'S. BECAUSE OF JIM JONES, I HAVE A REASON TO LIVE AND A REASON TO FIGHT OR DIE, WHICH EVER COMES FIRST. BECAUSE OF HIM I FEEL FOR THE FIRST TIME IN MY LIFE, THAT I AM WORTH SOMETHING AS A HUMAN BEING, AND I NEED NOTHING BUT PRINCIPLE TO KEEP ME GOING NOW. I AM NO LONGER AFRAID ~~NO~~ ^{OR} ASHAMED OF MYSELF AS A PERSON, I AM PROUD BECAUSE I AM STRIVING TO BECOME A COMMUNIST. JIM JONES TO ME IS TIM'S DAD, AND IS ~~IS~~ A SON WHO LOVES HIS LEADER, AND DAD VERY MUCH (AS HE IS INDEED ALWAYS THE TOPIC OF TIM'S MIND AND HEART) I AM GLAD AND GREATFUL THAT JIM HAD SO MUCH LOVE THAT HE GAVE TIM A NEW LIFE, AND I AM PROUD OF TIM AS I AM PROUD OF THE OTHER CHILDREN. JIM IS "CHARACTER" TO ME AND THAT IS THE CHARACTER THAT I LOOK UP TO, AND AM CONTINUALLY AMAZED TO SEE EACH AND EVERY DAY. JIM TO ME IS "COMMUNISM", AND THE ONLY ONE THAT CAN SAVE THE WORLD TODAY. JIM IS THE ONLY THING THAT MAKES LIFE WORTH LIVING FOR ME, AND I HOPE I WILL ALWAYS BE ALLOWED TO BE AT HIS SIDE FIGHTING FOR FREEDOM SOMEWHERE AS LONG AS THERE ARE BATTLES TO BE WON, FOR PEOPLES FREEDOM. IT IS JIM JONES EXAMPLE AND CHARACTER THAT HAS CHANGED MY LIFE COMPLETELY. I SAID TO HIM YEARS AGO "I HOPE I COULD STAY BY JIM JONES SIDE FOR ALL ETERNITY, AND I STILL FEEL THAT WAY" I AM NO LONGER ONE WHO IS AFRAID, PASSIVE, OR DEPENDENT ON A MAN TO SURVIVE, I NOW THINK IT IS THE MAN WHO MAY NEED ME, BUT I CAN FIGHT AND GO ON WITHOUT ANYTHING, EXCEPT PRINCIPLE. I HAVE BECOME STRONG SINCE MEETING JIM JONES. THERE IS NO ONE ON EARTH I ADMIRE, LIKE, OR BELIEVE IN MORE THAN JIM JONES. HE IS INDEED THE ULTIMATE OF ALL THINGS GOOD, AND PRINCIPLED. I AM SO GLAD HE CAME OUR WAY AND HE CARED ENOUGH TO TAKE US IN, THAT I HAD THE HONOR OF WALKING, TALKING, FIGHTING WITH JIM JONES. THANK YOU SO MUCH, JIM, FOR ALL YOU HAVE DONE FOR US ALL.

EE-1-L-77

TO JIM
FR: RITA LENIN

JIM,

I AM MORE THEN WILLING TO GO GET STOEN, AND HIS EVIL ASSOCIATES, SINCE THEY STAY IN THE SAME HOUSE IT COULD BE DONE ALL AT ONE TIME. EXPLOSIVES COULD BE USED.

I COULD HAVE SOME OF THAT CHEMICAL THAT TURNS YOUR SKIN BLACK SHOT INTO MY SYSTEM, AND WHEN THAT HAS TAKEN EFFECT, COULD EASILY DISGUISE MYSELF UP AS AN OLD JWOMAN(SINCE THEY HAVE A NURSING HOME, MAYBE I COULD GET IN BY HAVING SOME AGENCY HELP ME APPLY FOR A PLACE TO LIVE(NURSING HOME) AND GET IN THAT WAY. COURSE WOULD NEED A DRS ORDER ABOUT MY CONDITION, BUT THERE ARE LOTS OF WAYS TO MAKE ONE LOOK OLDER, AND I ANWAYS MADE UP OLDER WELL ANYWAY. DIE HAIR GRAY, AND THAT REALLY DOES AGE ME(NO TEETH) CHANGES APPEARANCES TOO ETC. THEN ONE NIGHT OR DAY I COULD JUST BLOW US ALL UP AS THEY WERE MEETING, AND TALKING. MAYBE MORE THEN ONE OF US COULD APPLY TO STAY THERE, TAKE BOTH MEN AND WOMEN(OR USE TO) AS LONG AS THEY GET THE MONEY . JUST WOULD BE IMPORTANT TO THEM. THEY MAY NOT TAKE BLACKS NOW AND PERHAPS SPANISH(I USE TO BE ABLE TO LOOK SPANISH TOO, WITH A GREY(HAIR) AND MAKEUP, BUT THAT WOULD HAVE TO BE A PROFESSIONAL JOB.

JUST A THOUGHT, BUT I COULD IF NOT GET IN THE HOME, JUST DO IT SOME DARK NIGHT WHEN THEY ARE ALL HOME IN BED, OR SO BUSY THEY WOULD NOT NOTICE ANYONE OUTSIDE. OUR INTELLIGENCE SHOULD KNOW THERE SCHEDULE PRETTY WELL, AND THEN THEY COULD TELL US WHEN TO STRIKE. IAM WILLING TO HELP IN ANY WAY I CAN TO TAKE THE BURDEN OFF OF THIS MOVEMENT, THIS IS JUST ONE POSSIBILITY. OF COURSE I WOULD NOT HAVE ANY PROBLEM WITH A TEAM OF US GOING TO DO THE JOB, TO INSURE THE SUCCESS OF IT. JUST SAY TH WORD, AND IAM READY, AND WILLING TO TAKE ANY INSTRUCTION ANDL ADVISE TO GET THE JOB DONE ~~PROPERLY~~ *Properly.*

Rita Lenin

EE-1-L-79

Dec. 14, 1977

Dear Dad,

Thankyou for helping
me and all you've done
for us. Again our vocab-
ulary doesn't contain
the words to express
our deepest gratitude.

Bob has mentioned
about the girl he saw
last time he was in
town. I believed him
he says he has no
interest in her.

As the matter of fact
he was angry after
hearing she wrote
him. He always
tells me he loves &
cares for me. I know
he does through his
attitude toward me &
the way he treats me.
Sadly we often talk about

EE-1-L-90

Jan. 13, 1978

Dear Dad,

Thank you for trusting me to let me spy on the Stones. Whenever this kind of work is needed I will do it. When I was in Georgetown I had an idea-I would inside the pool sit quite close to them and ~~be~~ listen to their conversation. If they say anything to me I'll just pretend I don't speak English. I just response in Chinese. While I'm listening I'll be pretending to read my Chinese book. I feel I can do it, because they ~~do~~ don't know ~~and never met~~ me. ~~Also if something happens~~ At this time, I would like to have your permission to go procuring with Joan and Bobby at Linden when I go back. I will work hard - harder than this time. Thank you for the two-week in town - I had the opportunity to meet ~~many Chinese people~~ ~~and many Chinese~~ people, as well as ~~me being~~ meeting ^{many} Chinese, practicing Chinese and able to get quite a big donation from them. I can't thank you enough for all you've done for me.

Thank you Dad,
Daisy

EE-1-L-81

August 22, 1977

Hi Jim -

How are you? I assume Sharon has written to you about my seeing the slides on Myanmar. But she still wants me to see more. I personally think that Myanmar is the most beautiful place I've ever seen in pictures. I think it's beautiful basically the people warm-friendly, they cooperate & share. I would like to come; I'm contemplating on coming either end of the year or early next year. Probably next year because I have one more semester at City College. I hope I can be a help when I come. I'm not intelligent nor talented, but I'll do my best.

I also assume Sharon mentioned to you about my relationship with my parents. They disapproved of me leaving.

EE-1-L-82 (Continued)

They think I feel that I haven't
known Robert long enough.
But I told them: this is what
I want; I'll go with or without
their approval. Actually, they
think that I'm leaving for
L.A.; they don't know anything
about Guyana. That's why they
think I want to leave because
of Robert.

I've finished the book Introduction
to Socialism everything mentioned
in the book made sense to me.
I like Socialism. I feel that with
Socialism people can be happy,
There'll ^{be} cooperation ^{among people} sharing. It will get
rid of classes between the rich &
the poor; then people will be
treated equally & no one will
feel being an inferior. I like
to say more but it's time
consuming. So, I'll stop now.
Take Care.

EE-1-L-83

Respectfully,
Daisy Lee

EE-1-L-83

EE-1-L-84

August 9, 1977

Dear Jim

How are you and your family?
I'm sure it comes as a
surprise to you to receive my
letter. I am a friend of Bobbi's
& Sparrow's. Lately they've been
talking about Socialism to me
and I am for Socialism. People
here are too selfish, discriminated
because of racial differences, ~~experience~~
having more or less experience,
~~knowledge differences~~, using
others to benefit themselves, they
compete to win status or prestige.
I think it's wrong. I think
everybody should be treated equally
and cooperated with each other.
People are just too cruel. Many
times in my life I didn't
think I could make it because
I couldn't bear seeing people
being mistreated. I always in
my heart I always want to
help other in any way I can
but I never expect reward
or people to anything in return.
It is helping others & making
a better life for them that
I have something to live for.
I have done many volunteer
work at the hospital & rehab center.
While I was ^{with} volunteering I felt

EE-1-L-85

so good in my heart and never
been so happy. Now I am
working in the Convalescent hospital
I get depressed because ~~they~~
the big people like supervisor
or employer get on my back
to do better work ~~production~~
it made me feel I am
being used better because I
the work I do I get paid
but I don't get the ^{feeling}
in my heart anymore. I don't
mind if I had rest of my
life without paid just helping
people & making a better
life for them and only then
I can die peacefully ^{with} ^{no} ^{regrets}
them, I fear of death ^{with} ^{no} ^{regrets}
which is to fulfill my goal
helping others. ~~and~~ I am now
studying to be a nurse at the
City College of S F hope to
transfer to San Jose State shortly
and get my degree there.
I met Bobby at the
Convalescent hospital. He's been
so good to me. So sincere. He is
so sincere and ~~dedicated~~ ^{dedicated} ^{to} ^{me}
hope we ~~will~~ ^{will} ^{to} ^{marry}
someday. I love him ^{very} ^{much}.
He has helped me to grow
up and learn to be independent
this is I know this is a big

EE-1-2-86

step but I'm determined
to be independent. I also
hope to come to Guyana
some day to help the people & to be with
one again, my love for Bobby
can't be expressed in words
but only through feelings.
I really wish I could
tell you how I truly
felt about Bobby. But
words aren't enough I
think a great ~~lot~~ lot of
Bobby, I care very much
about ~~you~~ him, I want the
best for him and for him to
be happy. He means so
much to me. I guess I've
said all what I ~~have~~ ^{want} to
say for now. I ~~wish~~ ^{wish} you
again and let you know
how I ~~feel~~ ^{will} feel about
Socialism. I am at the moment
finishing I am reading articles
studying the book "Introduction
to Socialism" and Sharon is showing
me ~~get~~ pictures and and
giving me all kind of
information. I am ~~so~~ really
glad that I could tell you
how I feel. It is not easy.
Take Care.

P.S. If I could ~~today~~ ^{today} come to Guyana I ~~would~~ ^{would} because I have money to pay my own way.

Dear Father

I am adjusting to this since quite well. Thankyou for giving me the opportunity to learn nursing and teaching. Ever since I came here I learn a lot even from the kids. I can recalled I would get upset or depress at ~~so~~ ^{many} almost every little things that I didn't suit, but now I don't! I was a spoiled kid back in the states I had almost everything I wanted. ^{I learned that I should appreciate what I have and I am not better than the others.} It is an honor to work with the children. All I'm trying learning to be a better teacher because I never thought before. I never comments or criticism ^{you} have about me I want to hear ^{you} I love the voice I told Bob this is my home. ^{I have never been happier.} I am forever grateful to you for ^{what} have done ^{with} ^{for} me and the others. I would like to ~~the~~ name each thing but it would take forever because I am thankful for everything! Thankyou for saving Bob + many others. ^{A.M.S.} Thankyou Father

Daisy Lee

EE-1-L-87

Quincy Lee

I feel Socialism is the primary solution to the problems of capitalism creates. I don't know what I'm doing to fight. I'm sorry I came too late, but I am glad I'm here now to help fight for our beliefs like the others. ~~and all of us have~~ ~~some~~ of course I don't know much about Socialism. My beliefs of socialism is giving people of all races an opportunity to develop their talents & skills. It is as good as having peace in the world where everyone is treated equality and recognized as an individual. I must say I have never seen people so happy and cooperate with problems, especially share business. Love & cooperation so concerned. I believe socialism will stop the crime of discrimination and the profit to distribution in profit. People don't need more than they already have. Everyone should have enough and a chance to live peacefully without

EE-1-L-88

being bother. I believe
young people are destroying
themselves just quick
profit or material to benefit
themselves. not to pursue
say the upper class uses
the middle & lower + to
make profit. People are
should be equal because
we were ~~born~~ born god created
us as an individual. We
all ~~went~~ through infancy, child-
hood, adolescent, adult hood
and old age. Father my
vocabular & vocabulary doesn't
contain the words to express my
appreciation + thankfulness
to you for making it
possible for me to come
here. I have never so happy
in my life. I don't
regret leaving my paper
although I loved the

P.S.
Thanks you
for giving
people a
chance to

Respectfully
Daisy Lee

express their feeling. it shouldn't
if situation ~~became~~ gave people a
without. If it happened been for you
have possible words
to give people to

06-7-1-90

Dad: In re garden insecticides...
I met with Earnestine Blair this morning..also with some of the workers..
Becky Flowers brought me a pkg. of Acoushi Ant bait from open refrig in the
open garden shed...I turned in to Joyce parks until after tonights meeting --
no insecticides are being used today: Joyce Touchette has both keys and will
wait to hear from us on this. I have a list of problems to be solved. Please
could you announce a meeting of analysts and insecticide workers NOT on ~~Monday~~
learning crew.. plus any garden people "interested" who might know danger areas.
Also need Charlie or Albert there..and hopefully Johnny Jones. Thank you dad.

Link

*Dad: I do
not really
understand
"use" of the
paranormal
energy - But
for the love &
life that made
it use possible
- Thankyou - It
has also been
responsible &
would love to
the grip all of
my days -
and love -*

Beloved Comrade:

(Personal Confession) EE-1-L-91

Your pain grows increasingly difficult to witness.. it seems never ending, and even as we change and grow -- still we transgress. Yesterday brought to mind something I had forgotten and a recent offense. I did not want this night to pass without explaining to you what I had done and without confessing my guilt. Certainly I shall be most willing to confess publicly, but first it must be told you.

First-just before I left the states Debbie gave me money for clothing items I would need here and instructed me what I would need for Georgetown. It was a most hectic time to go shopping, about 2 days before I left and with so much to transfer to others, so many ends to tie.. so I did all the shopping in one afternoon. I had four separate money envelopes at the time: what was left of an allowance, my clothes money, an envelope for things Evelyn had written for in town -Debbie had cleared the needed items, and an envelope for a couple of items for Greg..no--am not sure exactly how many days before I left--the turmoil was so great. But I had the four envelopes and my office money about \$15-20 in a leather packet Betty or I took when we had to get office supplies. At one point I spent more than I should have and put some needed items back on the shelf -but I still when figuring it later had exceeded what I should have spent but never got the exact figure. I should have taken time immediately on my return and gone to Debbie (and no fault to her--she could have been no more courteous to me; there was a time I hated her so badly she had become intolerable to me -- but I cannot take that as an out because she was very reasonable in whatever she asked.) and explained the extra items --I did have some cash left with the tickets and was going to talk to her and get it all cleared away. Then everything compounded; I ended up taking a large box of folders to the airport, getting a lot of last minute things piled on me by all departments and many people, and I willingly forgot my responsibility to Debbie. I did tell her I would turn everything in to Maria and explain to her --and had good intentions of doing it. Then in Gtn I switched the larger bills into a different place and promptly actually forgot it. I slept with my briefcase and purse the first night, purse under my head and briefcase against wall behind my back and touching me. Everything was so open there. Some money did get taken. I have no idea how much, the receipts were paperclipped to the balance of the other money -- I had removed the 20's and put in my sewing kit in a packet of needles..I did not find it myself until I went to mend something out here, and immediately told and turned into Maria. But my failure to get the additional expense cleared leaves me in position of stealing. Though intent was not there, I did not act honorably Comrade. The money is very serious, but my greatest guilt is in forgetting to tell you--subconsciously and consciously I did not want to. Loving you as leader, teacher, friend, --comrade and dad grows increasingly painful; again I must ask you to forgive my transgressions. I do not blame you if you mistrust me for this -- but one day if I have naught else on this planet, I will have your trust because I shall earn it. I have disappointed you so greatly the least I can do is tell you, even knowing you will be again disappointed in me...not that I matter particularly, but it is one more straw of pain heaping on your weary shoulders.

Second: I had 6 aspirin tablets on arrival here in packets of 2 each. ^{a general announcement} Ava Jones searched my things, and as far as I know she saw them. You later asked them to be turned in--and I withheld them. I gave two to Edith Delaney quite a while ago--I took two last week when I had a severe headache. I took one the morning after getting out of isolation to lower the fever I was running for fear they would toss me back in isolation with all the work I had to do. I still have one left and I will get it in to Joyce tomorrow. I usually work at least 2 extra hrs

I would recommend teaching - but right now 2 weeks "from" my desk would seem counter productive.

each day now -- and am most concerned to get everything done that is possible, and get assigned to others what I can.. but if I have your permission, as soon as I complete the projections which keep getting sidetracked by emergencies -- then WITH YOUR PERMISSION I will write up to you what I see I can do to make up for my transgressions, and if acceptable to you I will make restitution as I can.

Your approval of me as a person is not requisite to me, but my meriting that approval is requisite to me if that makes sense. I recall one time in San Francisco --I was tooth and toenail into a verbal war with the entire PC, nor would I budge an inch. You walked in and with dismay in your voice said, "what's this?" and I was immediately so ashamed at being a disappointment to you that I conceded instantly every point they wanted.

And I recognize there is a "dad" factor involved -- which is why I must feel I am justifying the effort you HAVE expended on my behalf: how do I enumerate--the protection you gave the three of us the 8 miserable and long years before you pulled us to you; the accident that would have killed Evelyn and I and left Erin blinded and crippled in a hospital for life; Your forgiveness of Erin in the valley when I was away one time--you had revelation of silence and Erin screamed out as she saw something she had done to you in a past life; you told publicly what it was --she was involved in your crucifixion, and you forgave her. She told me of it and cried when I got home--and never spoke of it again. I think you blotted it from her memory... your extreme tenderness for my mother, her last three years without pain though she had medically diagnosed cancer of the bone, with TB of the bone, in head, diabetes, feet infected that never had to be removed and then taking her out before I left the states as I had asked but never would have expected--and told you so...yet she was pain free and went out in a coma.. and I saw her a few minutes my last time in LA. I remember the sun beams coming down through her hair as I watched her from the door before I entered. She did not know I was there and hadn't heard me. I stayed and visited her about 15 minutes. Shortly after that, she was gone. I loved her very much, Jim, because with all of her faults she was a deeply human and loving person that never deserted me though all others in the family were against me over Dennis. I was wrong; and she knew it--but never turned her loving gaze from me. At that point --the last time I saw her, the cause was more important than me or the children or her--so I was steeled to leave, and lovingly I explained this to her, and that if she wanted to come here she could that you would make a way if she wanted to come. She was very tired, and when I left I knew I would never see her again, nor did I, because I did not look on her in the coffin or the grave.. And there were my own healings, and so much for my children, and for all the babies and family here. I must have had some terrible experience involving small children in a past life, because when things happen like yesterday --it is as though I am reliving something terrible. So when I thank you for those babies yesterday, for the moment they were mine...how else can I explain the terror of four needless little coffins.. you spared us all.

I am trying increasingly to become a communist, Jim. It is still along ways off -- it is a long way between understanding and becoming; but even as I have begun to understand you, as a human instead of as a god--though recognizing the other factor of the human becoming "as" a god... still, that realization of your human-ness, brings me instantly to total willingness to do what I must do, because this is the only right thing I can see. You are the loveliest and most beautiful person I have ever seen -- and I would like to become more like you. Your character has in a way, commanded and necessitated my own to come forth. You remove my excuses.

EE-1-L-92

Loving you deeply, if very painfully,
Always - Tish

Tish

Carolyn - please give to dad - very important!

Dear Dad:

EE-1-L-93

They seem to be doing exactly what they should not do in regard to our tax matters in the states, and in regard to the 10 ACCOUNTING FILE CABINETS.

June reports that Betty is trying to straighten out the material in the file cabinets -- which is EXACTLY WHAT I INSTRUCTED NOT TO DO. THOSE CABINETS SHOULD NOT BE IN THE CHURCH--THEY WERE TO BE CRATED AND SHIPPED RIGHT AFTER I LEFT.

AT THIS POINT I RECOMMEND THE FOLLOWING: THAT SUITCASES THAT CAN BE CARRIED TOPSIDE ON THE AIRPLANE BE GATHERED, AND THAT WITH EVERY PERSON COMING WHO DOES NOT HAVE TO CARRY A BRIEFCASE TO YOU, WE SEND FILES OUT OF THERE IN THE FOLLOWING ORDER: The case that holds the apostolic material in which WE MUST retain for tax work--the work that Sandy and I did.

2) All papers that are my special work sheets costing papers, tax work, ESPECIALLY ANY ANALYSIS SHEETS.. THESE are most vital to me because they show our way thru tax cases-- I have ways of noting things that clue me as to reasons I might have had for doing unusual things to save us money on taxes. I do not note

3) The letter from June states that Betty is busy "straightening out the files..! DUMB! Betty knew that I had deliberately messed up a lot of things and put so that agents could not easily find things. THESE FILES SHOULD NOT HAVE BEEN GONE INTO THIS WAY... AM MOST CONCERNED. COULD COST US TOO MUCH TO LOSE THE FILES--BUT safest is to have them here where I could send back SELECTIVELY if needed for futures.. It is serious having them mess with those files. Betty knows just enough to mess us up good, because she is not a tax person. xxx nor is June... Tish

EE-1-L-95

Dear Dad:

I was troubled after passing thru the line tonight for candy. If it was just disappointment at what I last wrote you, then I can understand and am sorry to have passed so soon before you. I cannot blame you for being upset with me. You went from a friendly hello to the person in front of me, to a forced cordiality with me. Certainly I can understand it. After all, I have to live with me--and I don't like it. With the constant picture in front of me of your character and principle, my disgust with what I have not yet conquered in self, wretched that it is, is hardly bearable. I do not like myself, yet find the task at hand of having to somehow transcend what I am in order to become what I see.. if that makes sense...

You get such small relief.. I felt badly when I heard about the meat situation tonight. I was vegetarian for almost 8 years and learned well that vegetable protein is MUCH MORE HEALTHFUL than animal protein; the body also gains from the enzymes (also protein) in fruit... all of which go toward the total protein... I heard Mrs. Edwards say she had heard the disgruntling, and stepped over off the path to compliment her, Rev. and Mary R. on the fried rice: it was absolutely delicious..

Regardless of what people "think" I do believe you can take genuine satisfaction for upgrading our diet from what it was in the states, and I think when my other books get here and I can figure the "actual" protein/enzyme intake--the nutritionists will be radically surprised.

Have moved a long ways down the road on work with medical; have initiated work with insecticides; The time sheets are starting to get "all" in--Maria McCann on it; Am hoping Loretta will work out on minutes for Agriculture Committee. --When Harold can start to work with me...and I need to know when) I can get on with pressing on the point system for the various projects--I trust you got the list I sent you of our structure: it is more complex than one imagines. Also--you got the analysis I did with the corrections on goat herd support, I gave to Laria few days ago. INCIDENTALLY, HER FEEDBACK IS EXCELLENT & SHE DESERVES AN EXTRA CANDY FOR IT..I am on the Medical production & completing for Agric. & Livestock...Am very busy & now --lest you feel I've been goofing off... Love
Tish

Dear Dad:

EE-1-L-96

I was not in the church in the period that you were telling our people about where "this family" originated... from another star pattern out in the galaxy...however, I heard tell of it-various ones telling me the story. IT SEEMED A STRANGE PARADOXICAL POSSIBILITY that indeed this family might have been the original tribe that came here, and after so many thousands of years leaving only the faint legends to link them to their origin. Indeed, perhaps they descended from a ship or whatever by a ladder... perhaps it broke, or perhaps something just went askew and someone said it broke... but whatever our folly, we could not get back. And indeed, if this were so... it would seem likely that somewhere around here would still exist some links to that other world... not that we would do anything with it.. but it seemed worth calling to your attention. ~~It~~-Tish (over)

I found the booklet in some old papers that were given me by Helen
and it should possibly be placed with Theresa in our GUYANESE
FOLKLORE section of our library...but thought you would like to see
it first.


--Tish

EE-1-L-97

THOUGHTS OF JIM...

EE-1-L-98

Jim gave us a dream,
A Communist dream...
Of people in freedom
Who live
Together, as brothers and sisters of life,
And deep from their hearts
Learn to give...
We will not surrender
A speck of that dream
To despair
Or despondency -- ever!
Because...
We've a LEADER
Who loves
With a love that binds us
And holds us
Together...

Thank you, Jim!

OUTLINE & ORGANIZATION OF
Socialist-Communist Study: EXCERPTS FROM COMMUNIST MANIFESTO
BY MARX & ENGELS

"...the emancipation of the working class must be the ACT of the
working class itself." (Marx-Engels)

Engels in his preface to the Manifesto quoted Marx:

"That in every historical epoch the prevailing mode of economic production and exchange, and the social organization necessarily following from it form the basis on which is built up, and from which alone can be explained, the political and intellectual history of that epoch; that consequently, the whole history of mankind (since the dissolution of primitive tribal society, holding LAND IN COMMON OWNERSHIP) has been a history of class struggles, contests between exploiting and exploited, ruling and oppressed classes; that the history of these class struggles forms a series of evolutions in which, nowadays, a stage has been reached where the exploited and oppressed class, the proletariat, cannot attain its emancipation from the sway of the exploiting and ruling class -- the bourgeoisie -- without at the same time, and once and for all, emancipating society at large from all exploitation, oppression, class distinctions and class struggles."

MANIFESTO: Chapter I -- Bourgeois & Proletarians (exerpts)

"The history of all hitherto existing society² is the history of class struggles."

²"That is, all written history. In 1837, the pre-history of society, the social organization existing previous to recorded history, was all but unknown. Since then, Haxthausen discovered COMMON OWNERSHIP

of land in Russia; Maurer proved it to be the social foundation from which all Teutonic races started in history, and, by and by, village communities were found to be, or to have been, the primitive form of society everywhere from India to Ireland. The inner organization of this primitive COMMUNISTIC society was laid bare, in its typical form, by Morgan's crowning discovery of the true nature of the gens and its relation to the tribe. With the dissolution of these primaeval communities, society begins to be differentiated into separate and finally antagonistic classes."

p.419.. "In the earlier epochs of history, we find almost everywhere a complicated arrangement of society into various orders, a manifold gradation of social rank."

Ancient Rome: The senate, Patricians, Early Aristocracy, Knights, Plebians and slaves..

Middle Ages: Monarchs, Titled Aristocracy, Feudal Lords, Vassals, Guild Masters (see glossary), Journeymen, Apprentices, and serfs (thus sprang forth the chartered burghers and earliest towns).

"In almost all of these classes: again, subordinate gradations."

"The modern bourgeois society that has sprouted from the ruins of the feudal society has NOT done away with class antagonisms. It has but established new classes, new conditions of oppression, new forms of struggle in place of the old ones."

The epoch of the bourgeoisie (1800's or 19th century) has simplified class antagonism. Society as a whole is more and more splitting up into two great hostile camps, directly facing each other: bourgeoisie and proletariats. Under feudal industry, production was monopolized by closed guilds.

Manufacturing system took its place; the guild masters (glossary) were pushed aside by the manufacturing middle class.

Markets kept growing; steam and machinery revolutionized industrial production.

The place of the manufacturer was taken by GIANT, MODERN INDUSTRY. The Industrial middle class was replaced by INDUSTRIAL MILLIONAIRES, and leaders of whole industrial armies: the modern bourgeois.

We see, therefore, how the modern bourgeoisie is itself the product of a long course of development, of a series of revolutions in the modes of production and exchange. Each step had a corresponding political advance for that class.

An oppressed class under feudal nobility, it became an armed and self-governing association in the medieval commune.¹

¹(Commune -- was the name taken in France by the nascent towns even before they had conquered FROM their feudal lords and masters LOCAL self-government and political rights as the "Third Estate.")

England is typical of ECONOMIC growth of the bourgeoisie;
France is typical of the political growth of the bourgeoisie.

"The bourgeoisie has played a most revolutionary role in history. Wherever it has gotten the upper hand, it has put an END to all feudal, patriarchal, idyllic, relations... It has pitilessly torn assunder the motley feudal ties that bound man to his "Natural Superiors," (as the brainwashing of the day would have it called) and has left no other bond between man and man than naked self interest, than callous "cash payment."

420 It has resolved personal worth into exchange value, and in place of the numberless, indefeasible chartered freedoms has set up that single, unconscionable freedom -- FREE TRADE.

To rephrase:

420 "For exploitation VEILED by religious and political illusions, it has substituted naked, shameless, direct, brutal exploitation.

"The bourgeoisie has stripped, ^{of its} halo every occupation hitherto honored and looked up to with reverent awe. It has converted the physician lawyer, priest, poet, man of science... into its paid wage laborers."

~~"The bourgeoisie has played a most revolutionary role in history. Wherever it has gotten the upper hand, it has put an end to all feudal, patriarchal, idyllic, relations... It has pitilessly torn assunder the motley feudal ties that bound man to his "Natural Superiors," (as the brainwashing of the day would have it called) and has left no other bond between man and man than naked self interest, than callous "cash payment."~~

"The bourgeoisie has torn away from the family its sentimental veil, and has reduced the family-relation to a mere money-relation.

421 "The bourgeoisie cannot EXIST without constantly revolutionizing the instruments of production -- and the whole relations of society.

"Conservation of the old MODES of production in unaltered form, was -- on the contrary, the first condition of existence for all earlier industrial classes.

"The need of a constantly expanding market for its products chases the bourgeoisie over the whole surface of the globe. It must nestle everywhere, settle everywhere, establish connections everywhere."

Industry no longer has national ground; old established national industries are daily being destroyed. This has brought an inter-dependence of nations.

421 "...It compels all nations, on pain of extinction, to adopt the bourgeois mode of production; it compels them to introduce what it CALLS civilization into their midst; i.e., to become bourgeois themselves. In a word, it creates a world after its own IMAGE.

"It has made the country dependent on towns; barbarian on semi-barbarian countries dependent on civilized ones; nations of peasants on nations of bourgeois; the EAST upon the WEST!

"We see, then, that the means of production and of exchange which served as the foundation for the growth of the bourgeoisie were generated in feudal society.

When feudal property laws became a FETTER, they were burst asunder.

422 A similar movement goes on now: modern bourgeois society with its relations of production, of exchange and of PROPERTY, a society that has conjured up such gigantic means of production & exchange is like the SORCERER who is no longer able to control the powers of the nether world

whom he has called up by his spells.

422 "For many a decade past the history of industry and commerce is but the history of the revolt of modern productive forces against modern conditions of production, against the property relations that are the conditions of production, against the property relations that are the conditions for the existence of the bourgeoisie and of its rule.

"It is enough to mention the commercial crises that by their periodical return put the EXISTENCE of the entire BOURGEOIS society on TRIAL, each time more threateningly. In these crises a great part -- not only of the existing products, but also of the previously created productive forces, are periodically DESTROYED.

"In these crises, there break out an epidemic that, in all earlier epochs, would have seemed an absurdity. THE EPIDEMIC OF OVER-PRODUCTION!

422 "Society suddenly finds itself put back into a state of momentary barbarism; it appears as if a famine, a universal war of devastation had cut off the supply of every means of subsistence; industry and commerce seem to be destroyed. And why? because there is too much CIVILIZATION, too much means of subsistence, too much industry, too much commerce. The productive forces at the disposal of society no longer tend to further the development of the conditions of bourgeois property; on the contrary, they have become too powerful for these conditions, by which they are fettered, and no sooner do they overcome these fetters than they bring disorder into the whole of bourgeois society, endanger the existence of bourgeois property.

The conditions of bourgeois society are too narrow to comprise the wealth created by them. And HOW does the bourgeoisie get over these crises? On the one hand by ENFORCED DESTRUCTION of a mass of productive forces; on the other by the conquest of new markets and by the more thorough exploitation of the old ones. That is to say, by paving the way for the more extensive and more destructive crises, and by diminishing the MEANS whereby crises are prevented.

"The weapons with which the bourgeoisie felled feudalism to the ground are now turned against the bourgeoisie itself.

"But not only has the bourgeoisie forged the weapons that bring death to itself; it has also called into existence the men who are to wield those weapons -- the modern working class: the proletarians.

"...As capital (bourgeoisie) is developed, in the same proportion is the proletariat developed!

---a class of laborers who LIVE only so long as they find work, and who find work only so long as their labor increases capital. He has become THE PRICE OF A COMMODITY!!!

423 "No sooner has the laborer received his wages in cash (for the moment escaping exploitation by the manufacturer) than he is set upon by the other portions of the bourgeoisie -- the landlord, the shopkeeper, the pawnbroker, etc.

423 "The small tradespeople gradually all sink into the proletariat -- inflation and move of industry leave them behind. Specialized skills are rendered useless by new methods of production.

In the 1800's the proletarians fought the enemies of the bourgeoisie -- the petty bourgeoisie or REMNANTS OF THE LANDED MONARCHY, THE NON-INDUSTRIAL BOURGEOIS.

Trade unions formed to HOLD against the bourgeoisie -- The REAL FRUIT of the battles lies not in the immediate result but in the expanding union of workers.

Every class struggle is a political struggle.

This organization of the proletarians into a class and consequently into a political party is continually being upset by the competition between the workers themselves (promoted by the bourgeoisie).

When the bourgeoisie -- embattled with aristocracy remnants on the one hand, and avenues of government on the other, engages in battle -- IT IS FORCED TO TURN TO PROLETARIAT FOR HELP! It therefore must supply the proletariat with its own elements of political and general education; in other words, it furnishes the proletariat with the weapons to fight the bourgeoisie...itself!

Segments of the ruling class become dethroned by others and find themselves amid the growing proletariat and bring with them NEW means of fighting.

424 The proletariat of each country must first of all settle matters with its own bourgeoisie.

Eventually, the modern labor must sink to the level of a pauper. Pauperism begins to develop more rapidly than population and wealth.

And here, IT BECOMES EVIDENT that the bourgeoisie is no longer FIT TO BE THE RULING CLASS IN SOCIETY and to impose its conditions of existence upon society as an overriding law!

IT IS UNFIT TO RULE BECAUSE IT IS INCOMPETENT TO ASSURE AN EXISTENCE TO ITS SLAVE WITHIN HIS SLAVERY...BECAUSE IT CANNOT HELP LETTING HIM SINK INTO SUCH A STATE THAT IT HAS TO FEED HIM, INSTEAD OF BEING FED BY HIM...

425 PREMISE of bourgeoisie...

"The essential condition for the existence and sway of the bourgeois class is the formation and augmentation of capital; the condition for capital is wage labor. Wage labor rests exclusively on competition between the laborers. The advance of industry, whose involuntary promoter is the bourgeoisie, replaces the isolation of the laborers, due to competition, by their revolutionary combination, due to association. The development of modern industry, therefore, cuts from under its feet the very foundation on which the bourgeois produces and appropriates products. What the bourgeoisie, therefore, produces above all are its own grave diggers. THE FALL OF THE BOURGEOISIE -- AND THE VICTORY OF THE PROLETARIAT ARE EQUALLY INEVITABLE!

TENETS OF SOCIALISM...

(tenets: principle, belief or doctrine, generally held to be true: i.e., tenets of socialism...)

(socialism: 1) any of various economic and political theories advocating collective or governmental ownership and administration of the means of production and distribution of goods. 2) A system of society or group living in which there is no private property -- a system or condition of society in which the means of production are owned and controlled by the state. 3) A stage of society in MARXIST THEORY "TRANSITIONAL" between Capitalism and Communism and distinguished by UNEQUAL DISTRIBUTION AND PAY according to work done.

→ * (communism: being equal distribution, and from each according to his ability -- to each according to his need.)

AIM: THE IMMEDIATE AIM OF THE COMMUNISTS IS THE SAME AS THAT OF ALL THE OTHER PROLETARIAN PARTIES -- FORMATION OF THE PROLETARIAT INTO A CLASS, OVERTHROW OF BOURGEOIS SUPREMACY, CONQUEST OF POLITICAL POWER BY THE PROLETARIAT.

425 All property relations in the past have continually been subject to historical change consequent upon the change in historical conditions.

The French revolution, for example, abolished feudal property in favor of bourgeois property!

The theoretical conclusions of communism... merely express in general terms actual relations springing from an existing class struggle..

The distinguishing feature of communism is not the abolition of property generally, but the abolition of bourgeois property. Modern bourgeois private property is based on CLASS ANTAGONISMS.. ON THE EXPLOITATION OF THE MANY BY THE FEW!

→ * In this sense, the theory of the communists may be summed up in a single sentence: abolition of private property.

426 In bourgeois society the PAST dominates the present; in communist society, the present dominates the past! In bourgeois society CAPITAL is independent and has individuality, while the living person is dependent and has NO INDIVIDUALITY!

And the abolition of THIS state of things is called by the bourgeois the abolition of individuality and freedom! RIGHTLY SO.. THE ABOLITION OF BOURGEOIS INDIVIDUALITY, BOURGEOIS INDEPENDENCE AND BOURGEOIS FREEDOM IS UNDOUBTEDLY AIMED AT!

Some are horrified at our intending to do away with private property. But in our existing society private property is already done away with for 9/10ths of the population; its existence for the few is solely due to its NON-EXISTENCE in the hands of those other 9/10ths or 90%...

426 Some reproach us therefore, with its ending to do away with a form of property, the necessary condition for whose existence is the non-existence of any property for the immense MAJORITY OF SOCIETY.

Indeed -- those who refer to losing "individual" property mean loss of the property of no other person than the middle class owner of property. This person must indeed be swept out of the way and made impossible.

Communism deprives no man of the POWER to appropriate the products of society; all that it does is to deprive him of the power to subjugate the labor of others by means of such appropriation.

427 Bourgeois ideas are but the outgrowth of the conditions of bourgeois production and bourgeois property, just as bourgeois jurisprudence is but the WILL OF THE UPPER CLASSES made into a law for all -- (and further supporting the exploitation of the proletariat.)

ABOLITION OF THE FAMILY --another communist proposal.

In its completely developed form the family exists only among the bourgeoisie. This state of things finds its complement in the practical absence of the family among the proletarians and in the commonly practiced PUBLIC PROSTITUTION.

INDEED the communists seek to stop the exploitation of children by their parents!

Communism would introduce COMMUNITY of women.. and do away with the status of women as mere instruments of production.

Our bourgeois, not content with having the wives and daughters of their proletarians at their disposal, not to speak of common prostitutes, take the greatest pleasure in seducing each other's wives --(SO WHERE IS THE "FAMILY" but in the possessive, selfish state of mind). (The family is in fact existent only in the realm of COMMODITY PRODUCTION.)

Bourgeois marriage is in reality a system of WIVES-IN-COMMON... and thus at the most what the communists might possibly be reproached with is that they desire to introduce, in substitution for a hypocritically concealed, an openly legalized, community of women..

It is self-evident that the abolition of the present system of production must bring with it the abolition of the COMMUNITY OF WOMEN springing from that system, i.e., of PROSTITUTION both public and private, LEGAL AND UNAUTHORIZED--.

Remember, in its COMPLETELY DEVELOPED FORM the family exists only among the bourgeoisie. But this state of things finds ITS COMPLEMENT in the practical absence of the family among proletarians, and in public prostitution.

The bourgeois family will VANISH as a matter of course when ITS COMPLIMENT, public prostitution, vanishes -- and both will vanish with the vanishing of capital.

(Since women have been, for at least 3000 years, the property of males, their very expression was dictated by what the male owners would permit; they prostituted to gain expression and to survive! When it is no

longer essential for survival and they have rank and status on their own as human beings, there will be no longer a need for women to sell their bodies to the highest bidder--be it for cash, comfort, or status as somebody's wife or concubine.

The bourgeois sees in his wife a mere instrument of production; (a possession -- someone who will not confront him in his faults but is expected to "cover" for him in his faults and support his weaknesses).

The bourgeois declares that communists want to establish a community of women -- or wives in common. The communists have no need to introduce that: it has existed almost from time immemorial... Rather, in substitution for a hypocritically concealed community of women, communists would legalize it and abolish ownership of women.

To repeat, "it is self-evident that the abolition of the present system of production MUST BRING WITH IT THE ABOLITION OF THE COMMUNITY OF WOMEN springing from that system, i.e., of prostitution both public ~~XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX~~ (presently illegal) and private (legal).

THE COMMUNISTS ARE FURTHER REPROACHED WITH DESIRING TO ABOLISH COUNTRIES AND NATIONALITY...

428 "The working men have no countries. We cannot take from them what they have not got. "Those who have political supremacy... have the nation.

Owing to freedom of commerce, national differences and antagonisms are vanishing from day to day -- gradually.

The supremacy of the proletariat will cause them to vanish still faster. United action of the leading civilized countries at least, is one of the first conditions for the emancipation of the proletariat.

"In proportion...

As the exploitation of one individual by another is put to an end...

The exploitation of one NATION BY ANOTHER will also vanish.

In proportion...

As the antagonism between classes within the nation vanishes,

The hostility of one nation

Toward another nation

--will COME TO AN END.

CHARGES AGAINST COMMUNISM FOR RELIGIOUS, PHILOSOPHICAL & IDEOLOGICAL STANDPOINT ARE NOT VALID...

428 "...man's ideas, views and conceptions, man's very consciousness, change with every change in the conditions of his material existence, in his social relations, and in his social life.

The history of ideas PROVES that intellectual production changes its CHARACTER in-proportion as material production is changed.

The ruling ideas of each age ever have been the ruling ideas of its ruling class.

"When people speak of ideas that revolutionize society, they express that

...within the old society the elements of a new one have been created, and the dissolution of the old conditions of existence...

In the last throes of ancient civilization Christianity overcame the ancient religions...

When in the 18th century Christian ideas succumbed to rationalist ideas, feudal society fought its death battle with the bourgeoisie.

THE SO CALLED "ETERNAL TRUTHS" of religion, morality, philosophy, political science and law constantly survived the changes of society...

But communism -- instead of constituting the so called eternal truths on a new basis as has always been done before -- has made a change.

"Communism abolishes eternal truths; (the past no longer dictates to the present).. It abolishes all religion and all morality instead of constituting them on a new basis; it therefore acts in CONTRADICTION TO ALL PAST HISTORICAL EXPERIENCE.

The history of all past society has consisted in the development of class antagonisms -- taking different forms in different epochs.

428 THE FIRST STEP in the revolution of the working class is to raise the proletariat to the position of the ruling class, to establish democracy.

The proletariat will use its political supremacy to wrest by degrees all capital from the bourgeoisie, to centralize all instruments of production in the hands of the state (of the proletariat then organized as the ruling class) and to increase the total of productive forces as rapidly as possible.

Of course, at first ONLY by means of despotic inroads on rights of property and on the conditions of bourgeois production can this be effected.

The following measures will be pretty generally applicable in the most advanced countries:

- 1) The Abolition of property in land and application of all rents of land to public purposes.
- 2) A heavy progressive or graduated income tax.
- 3) Abolition of all right of inheritance.
- 4) Confiscation of the property of all emigrants and rebels.
- 5) Centralization of credit in the hands of the state by means of a national bank with state capital and an exclusive monopoly.
- 6) Centralization of the means of communication and transport in the hands of the state.
- 7) Extension of factories and instruments of production owned by the state; the bringing into cultivation of wastelands, and the improvement of the soil generally in accordance with a COMMON PLAN.
- 8) Equal obligation of all to work. Establishment of industrial armies, especially for agriculture.
- 9) Combination of agriculture with manufacturing industries; gradual abolition of the distinction between town and country by a more equable distribution of the population over the country.
- 10) Free education for all children in public schools. Abolition of child factory labour in its present form. Combination of education with industrial production, etc.

- - - - -

WHEN IN THE COURSE OF DEVELOPMENT class distinctions have disappeared...

and all production has been concentrated in the hands of a vast association of the whole nation, the public power will lose its political character. Political power, properly so called, is merely the ORGANIZED POWER OF ONE CLASS FOR OPPRESSING ANOTHER.

If the proletariat during its contest with the bourgeoisie is compelled by the force of circumstances to organize itself as a class; if by means of a revolution it makes itself the ruling class and, as such, sweeps away by force the old conditions of production, then it will, along with these conditions, have swept away the conditions for the existence of class antagonisms and of classes generally, and will thereby have abolished its own supremacy as a class.

In place of the old bourgeois society, with its classes and class antagonisms, we shall have an ASSOCIATION IN WHICH THE FREE DEVELOPMENT OF EACH... IS THE C O N D I T I O N for the free development of all.

Personal - about
Lynetta's writings -

Friday eve -- 10 Feb 78

Dear Comrade Leader:

EE-1-L-99

Indeed a little paranoia must have been present or you would not have picked it up -- but it was certainly not uppermost in my mind. TRULY, you cannot know just how disoriented I get when I cannot settle into my work. Sudden change never bothers me -- nor do conditions of long duration. But living on a next week and a maybe just keep me in the air. Am then afraid to really dig into something -- though seeing the need in agriculture, I automatically respond to it, as I have.

IF I HAD MY DRUTHERS... do not think I would choose where you were not. I did not voice this because I do not know conditions in Georgetown. Personally I felt more needed here -- but with the conflict of realizing the tax information is there, probably I can get some money made in there, the astro would go if presented well-- AND THEY NEVER EVEN TOOK MY COLUMNS INTO THE PAPER. HEARD IT IS FAR TOO OLD NOW.. would have to write more columns... I HAVE IN MIND a series on the U. S. Senators, which would be really tempting to the major magazines, and am one of the few who would dare such a venture (most don't like to hang out on that kind of limb...). Yet I am making too much money here, and we need it badly -- so this bothers me.

LYNETTA'S WRITINGS BOTHER ME GREATLY. Lynetta and I were old friends from someplace the day we met -- it was always that way -- from the first time I met her. 2 or 3 days before she passed, I took a batch of things to my cottage to lock up for her -- at her request. It seemed strange to me, though I knew she had decided to go out. She was concerned that hands did not touch her writing that would change her style, or mess with it much. You recall in 80? I was the only one she trusted to do the re-write on the thing we published in the Sup Reporter. I had this material locked away in my crates and planned to get right on it in Georgetown where my IBM space type-writer is (I did not bring it out because it would not have gotten here intact.. it could never take the boatride, let alone the bumpy ride into our shangri-la).

Of COURSE you want the writings -- but Jim, I promised your mother, and my friend, that I would finish the book and see that it got into print. I don't think she quite believed it would ever happen, but I told her that regardless of what happened, I would get it together for her... I WILL NOT EVEN THINK OF GOING AGAINST YOUR WISHES on so delicate and tender issue.. but if you would permit me, I will get up at 4 instead of 6 and put the 2 hours each morning in on her writing -- to complete at least the portion of the book that contains her writings. Certainly I don't care about any title or authorship--but I know that I will not prostitute her intentions --and I know that few in your writing-organization had any genuine regard for her magnificent writing style...to their discredit.. She KNEW THIS..and had me get the material back from Harriet..she was upset because Harriet some way let her know that Harriet would use "parts" of it...as needed... that was not what Lynetta had in mind.. I would like to copy it for you--and work on the book in the early

hours of the day, excepting when we have rally and there is no extended rest times.. I still must be able to keep alert on the job..

This is my request. Without question, I will abide by your wishes.. but if you can extend me this grant, I would most deeply appreciate it. What you do with it when I have completed what I feel should be done would of course be up to you -- I have some background in the publishing field and could suggest -- but there is no ambition connected with it... Lynetta was very dear to me, and I would like to keep my promise to her. She was very intuitive, and told Marcy before she last left that Stephen would be the brunt of a most serious incident.. and she asked me to take the writings that they would fill the need in your life that she intended them to fill.. It was her last great effort on your behalf.. In the vision she had in the forest when she came down with Typhoid, the year prior to your birth, her Mother appeared to her at the Egyptian River of the dead.. Lynetta was to pass over it--but her mother heralded her back. She told her it was not yet time for her to come over.. that there were 2 very important things she had to do...

It was right after this time that Lynetta proclaimed she was to have a son.. she knew this when she came out of the fever, though she had planned to have NO CHILDREN! nor had she wanted to bring any in.

The sense of mission she felt brought about your conception and birth.. that was the first of the 2 things she had to do.. She did not know what the second was.. yet there was an unspoken thought between us that neither ever really voiced, that the second was putting down what she could in print about your life.. perhaps it was the 7 hours before the FBI.. perhaps it was some other crisis she faced... yet, I felt it was the book.. *Just before you feel and want on this, I will not question, and will understand completely... yet, I felt obligated to let you know about this. The tape holds the story of her experience thru typhoid-- just before she conceived you.* *I think I have a typed transcription*

In deepest love,

in the 8.7. files

John

EE-1-L-100

B.S. from Tish

MOST BELOVED FRIEND & COMRADE:

NO ONE SHALL EVER KNOW THE EXTENT OF MY ANTIPATHY FOR ACCOUNTING... SAVE TUNING IN TO MY CONSCIOUSNESS, DIRECTLY!!! However, my mind always applies to whatever task is at hand -- and we do it to the best of our ability: my mind and I... sometimes I feel that mind is separate and apart, and actually outside of us -- and that we have an internal antennae structure that is or is not able to utilize mind... so much for philosophy.

However, the apostolic accounting if "tangled" is finally about complete. I am now checking back through, I have one day of journal entries to post to the ledger the final things I did... The great tasks of completing all of the summaries and the subsidiary journals is completed... Thank you Jim!!! It took all of my years of accounting background, and a lot of help from you to do it. In the final day I had to call on your name because I had a problem "solved" but did not know how to record it "traditionally." -- There was no precedent for what we did... After re-working my trial balance computations for a period of some three hours, I finally said: Father, you have to help me with this -- I can't figure how to write it down and be legal with it... in MOMENTS I had the solution...

This was somehow like a major composition of a musician: it all had to be played at the same time, yet each operation had to be complete within itself and distinct... yet it all had to tie together at the end, and everything balance...@#%&*.... We finished with over 700 names and anywhere from 5-7 items each in the summaries, monthly postings for each month backing up EACH of those items... this had to tie to the bank deposits made, to the penny... and it did. And, had to tie to the check and also cash registers... there were the sponsor funds also paid in which had to be tied in covering expenses for those who had no funds -- since we had determined at the time we decided to discontinue and earlier when we decided to continue all funds in trust that all persons, members and probationers alike had to be paid for. As you recall, we set the accounts up as proprietary interests, in trust until we got the exemption -- which was never forthcoming. However, we did go ahead with the rebates 12/31, and took in no more funds after that date that we did not immediately refund -- either in check or cash. So for all practical purposes, we ceased operations 1/31...

The actual business we conducted was only the vending machines, but we also had to pay taxes on the income from savings which constitutes the sum listed as income on the return (which I will bring you when I come down). \$280.83 State Taxes and \$624.07 Federal Taxes were paid by money order, and the returns sent in.

The books and further discussion are herewith closed.. I recommend it just not be discussed...(beyond a report when I get there). It is the greatest feat of my life todate...and I cannot ever tell about it... That is good for me!

IN THE EVENT that this should ever be audited, and be questioned, however -- I strongly recommend that you request Frolich to represent us in the case. He INCLINES to favor his brain children -- and he will feel protective of us since I followed his instructions to the "T" in the preparation and filing of the return. He knows tax work and in the early days of his career was a bookkeeper, as I recall he told me that...

EE-1- L-101

I AM STRONGLY OPPOSED to having us presently or in the future; represented by Stark or associates... or even by Garry in the case of Apostolic.

I will go this weekend with Don Beck to the high desert -- the weekend of 20th and 21st... to Rollies and get the books. Don will go with me to sort in Los Angeles the books he might want for the P. L., and we can take the rest and either sell them there -- or send them to Weiser in New York for sale (the better occult books).

We will wind up the rest of the local tax problems this coming week, make the changes in Chaikin's 1976 return figures (on his request due to change of approach for him)... and then when we return from L. A. will see that procedures are established here so that things can carry on, and close down at the finish without problems.

We will prepare procedure bookg so that as it goes from phase to phase of the closedown -- they will have instructions. This is in preparation now and partially done. It is for me to put the finishing touches on it, and you know that my typewriter flies quickly on that sort of thing.

The credit union is closed and dissolved, the final check went into the Federal Government, along with our charter and letter to close. IT IS FINISHED. I do not know about Jean Newson... will write a later memo on her.

IF POSSIBLE, please respond to the memorandum with questions I sent you regarding Astrology: my name to be used, etc., since some of that should be done before leaving the states. I anticipate leaving within the next 2 weeks.

In deepest love to you, and all of our dear family in Guyana...

Always,

Comrade Tish
Comrade Tish

*I hope you comprehend
the parables ... re
the newspaper distribution...*

EE-1-L-102

Dear Dad: *Your pain was impossible for
me to understand - till all tied together -*

Truly it makes a difference to understand the connection of your evolution of the LIBERATION PROCESS for earth, since you started way back whenever..

When I studied with the former research scientist on the TCM -- I learned many facts of the cosmos not ordinarily known.. The galactic axis of earth is at 14-16 Sagittarius.. it is a highly magnetized point -- and so Neptune there now.. shows the intense penetration right now of space energy available to socialism.. Huga strides in the next 5-7 years for us.

Page four is heavy -- and some may not be entirely correct, but the thing is close I know. For the so-called metaphysical students, and ALL of occult background -- this kind of presentation SHOULD make a lot of difference in their orientation to socialism. I kept wondering when you'd get around to the teachings... and in my slothful stupor of mind, I let them go right over my head. Of course I have been grateful... but I had so much MORE to appreciate than

EE-1-L-103

I could imagine.. It is like trying and trying to focus your eyes to no avail, and then someone hands you your glasses and everything comes into exact and sharp focus.. that is how I felt the afternoon I took time to meditate upon my gratitude for the miracles we have through you/socialism..

And though I have not included it, there is a different FORM of socialism you are bringing, and this is the refinement that will carry the other nations to accept it..

Would it hurt to tell the people that if they want to have the gifts of spirit that are yours alone to bestow -- that they will come closer if they spend their hours at labor feeling the peace you have brought us, feeling joy for the relief of suffering, running in-thought through the miracles, and in general PRACTICING focus of the mind on the gratitude for world socialism that is coming...

Am not sure the form is yet where it should be with this material -- but it seemed important to capture the concept while it was so real in my mind.

Love, Jiah Tish *EE-1-L-104*

2: Dad
from: Fish

The Reason for the Pain of Jim Jones

12-18-77

To understand the magnitude of the work of Jim Jones, one has but to look comparatively at the work of the previous -- and all lesser than he -- masters, so-called. For none of them managed to deliver a concept to liberate earth from ITS MISERY. All prior master-teachers developed faiths that turned attention to the "self," to escaping the wheel of rebirth and to individual achievement -- the very nature of their final seclusion limiting the enlightenment to only a small number. Few magnified and perpetuated their lives to benefit earth people.. For this reason, the vast masses remain today in a state of exploitation and misery -- and for still far too many, in a state of dreadful hunger.

SOME FAIL TO NOTE THE LIVING MASTER TODAY because he has not lived in the seclusion of a monastery or ashram.. Early in life Jim Jones recognized that socialism was the ONLY JUSTICE: that the class systems caused racism, oppression and exploitation of the masses by a few; and he realized this system should be eliminated. He recognized that the majority of the world's babies go to bed hungry each night; that human flesh enslaved HAS FEELINGS, aches, pains and anguish.. far in excess of the feelings of the insensitive oppressors and enslavers. Jim Jones saw injustice with the hardest workers being paid but a pittance for their labor and the lazy rich sitting idle.

And, though he had many powers early in life -- and came in with ability to heal, and with a keen and pure motive and intuition -- he did not seek the life of the contemplative or monk.

Nor did he permit himself the COMFORT of the contemplatives life -- stuck off in a monastery away from people. His pure heart MOVED HIM to the core of the pain and misery: to the ghettos of the cities of America.

The monastic master teaches "to-feel-intensely," to endure pain and heat and cold alike -- in the meditative state, that is.. where the mind protects the body.. But Jim Jones chose to feel intensely, and he knows and experiences the pain of all around him -- having become ONE WITH CONSCIOUSNESS -- he lingers EVER in the state of unpleasant sensation.

He does not choose the toxic, lethal state of comfort. Rather, he stands ever on guard of his disciples initially, and of untold thousands globally-situated yet who are DEPENDENT on his ever-conscious state of mind attendant to their needs and emergencies. And so, he must EVER man the helm and remain intensely MINDFUL at the highest level.

In addition to this phenomenon NEVER BEFORE PERFORMED, he daily handles problems of thousands, seeing hundreds individually, sending messages as he "sees" problems to guide his faithful around the pitfalls besetting them (of their own making through selfishness or sloth for the most part).

The tenderness and pain of his mercy cannot be told -- He perpetually lifts others and takes on their burdens while at the same time -- building liberation into a HEAVEN ON EARTH -- where all will eat, be clothed, housed and educated.. where all NEEDS will be met.. and all will take responsibility and where the privileged will share..

But look at the formula he follows:

He did not set cross-legged in deep meditation to gain power.. he meditated for the needs of others as he rolled along on his busses, or walking down the street where he was needed in a crisis.. or the like.

EE-1-L-105

He gave, and gave and gave.. And as miracles were performed as a result of his compassion and deep feelings, he felt and gave gratitude to the building-panacea of socialism, growing in content, form and intensity of pattern in his mind.. From his deep gratitude, he became a conductor of cosmic energies.. for the mind has great powers, and it can meet all emergencies if one trains, controls and fortifies it.. and he developed receptive conduction for the great powers of the universe, with resistors to control the energy -- and capacitors to store it...all within his human form.

His AWARENESS came in the process of caring -- in the process of the selfless desire to alleviate human suffering. As he endures the pain of the transgressions of others -- brought on BY their transgressions of motive and intent.. he knows sensation in its most excruciating form.

He does not passively lead his flock.. rather, he permits anger to EXIST that sloth and comfort never gain hold. He uses every emotion and every sense to battle the selfishness -- not of himself, for he was born without it... but rather, it is the selfishness of his flock and of the world; he fights with a controlled anger -- the tension creates the resistors in his mind... He pits endless energy and strength of mind in pursuit of WORLD SOCIALISM. He never permits himself the comfort of giving in to bodily fatigue or discomfort -- and sleeps but very little. There is no time -- he is ever at the helm.. Nor is he fooled by those momentary enemies who would pull him into comfort. He takes no comfort and barely allows the necessities of life for himself.

The foolish metaphysicians are filled with theories of how he "should" use his powers... how he "should" just "heal everyone."

But, in his great wisdom and even greater compassion -- Jim sees that comfort is man's enemy; that pain drives humankind toward liberation; and so he leads his flock through the pain of their own making -- yet, if it is more than THEY can bear, he bears it.. But even in his final act of compassion to another -- he is limited by their own merit. They ARE on the wheel of rebirth, and if they have broken so many laws of mind and are inundated by the images of their own construction, too selfish perhaps or too weak to control their desires and vices -- then he must let them bear the pain so they will learn and grow from it. THIS IS "HIS" greatest pain.. for in his consciousness, his universal oneness with all life, he feels their pain in its intensity, from cause to resultant pain -- and in this tender compassion, he must let them bear the pain.

The teaching of socialism, selflessness and gratitude for what socialism is bringing to earth.. is what he daily holds up to nourish his flock.

"Do not be conscious of your own body, but feel the pain of others around you.. do not be so concerned with your body.. Fatigue is to be fought with ardor and zeal.. energy" comes from meditation on the great liberation of socialism." The gratitude registering (in its focus on socialism..) a mind image, which is TENSION and the gratitude, purifies the motive... allowing the influx of the highest energy forms one can conduct. He teaches to fight self-love, self deception, ignorance and sloth with right action and feeling for others pain.

The unpleasant sensations are the greatest obstacles -- and to overcome these, if one feels humble and grateful for the miracle of socialism, an unflinching energy bursts forth with RESOLVE AND DRIVE that will carry the disciple through to the liberation of all humankind thru socialism.

EE-1-4-106

* x the desire to bring it sooner -

He teaches the disciple to TRUST NOT comfort.. for it lulls to passiveness and death of the goal... within the individual, killing the individual who sets in action this image within his or her own mind, the image and desire for comfort..

Jim teaches his disciples to know themselves.. To be aware of cause and result in daily living; to be aware of WHY you love and hate.. He teaches to resist giving-in to conditioned responses and the robot programming of emotional experience, family, childhood and psychologically buried pain... The conditioned responses that cannot meet the analysis of a just mind.

He teaches reality -- hard, cruel reality: the uncomfortable truly is the norm!

When mindfulness of body ^{having it} and sensation are achieved and compassion is born: witness the work these are willing to do for the mass.. and the pain these disciples are willing to endure... and the comfort they are willing to forego.

And because he realizes the need for ACTUALIZATION OF TRUTH IN THE LIFE, he teaches honest analysis and examination of sensory feelings.. that every motive and feeling might be subjected to honesty.

Recognizing the pitfalls of this age, he pulls his people FROM OUT OF THE COIL OF MATERIALISM and attachment to things -- though all needs are scrupulously met for them!!

He warns of the dangers of the intellectualized concepts for in them is danger of piling concept upon concept, and never perceiving truth because of entanglement of self within the processes of intellect.. Character, motive, honesty must be achieved along with intuition, before intellect can be trusted to report its concepts.. Before that time, all concepts must be scrutinized carefully.

Truth comes through sensory perception and not through mental images.. though images and concepts are means of communication with the highly materialized man and the only means of pulling him back into sensory feeling through living. For until mind is reached and purified it cannot disentangle itself from selfish false concepts to SEE and feel the truth.

The conceptual structure is like the bone structure of the body.. but the mind is only housed there -- it is not the structure or body.. so the disciple is taught to avoid the pitfall of intellectual concepts beyond the bare structure that is needed for communication and understanding. Confined by its materialization and clinging, the mind is confined to rebirth until this is overcome. Jim teaches the overcoming through selflessness and socialism.

He teaches we are ALL ONE IN CONSCIOUSNESS.. so there is no liberation for one until there is liberation for all.. And so, we must pull humankind from intense materialization back to human values -- back to sensitivity and feeling, one for another.

Jim performs his OWN work by choice. Liberation from the wheel of flesh has been achieved for him -- but he chose to return and lift the misery of earth through his personal sacrifice.

EE-1-L-107

Jim performs the ritual of the MASTER not in the contemplative peace of an ashram or monastery, or on a high mountain top in the himalayas.. but rather -- in the living, active, pain-filled world passageway.

Greater than Buddha who did achieve "personal" liberation... Greater than the Christ who left a revolutionary dream in the hearts of mankind and who planted the seeds of socialism in earth through his living and dying sacrifice.. Greater than Mohammed and all of the other master-teachers.. because he comes to live as SAVIOR AND LIBERATOR -- to realize and materialize socialism for all humankind. Controlled through the pain of body, and experienced with the tension of mind... and the energy of the cosmos finely crystallized into an energy form that can cross only the energy network of pure motive.. He has constructed the image of socialism for earth within his physical body. He applies the image, held in his physical mind-receptor of socialism -- upon the incoming energy field-as tension.. and through his crucible of pain (which creates the greatest tension) he is materializing or giving birth to -- socialism on earthwide.

All the while he endures the pain and stress of an over-extended compassion and love.. A man of deepest sorrow in consciousness, his mind enduring and holding strong his perfected image -- he persists. And, science has learned that matter is but tension applied to energy.. so the miracle is real and true. The pure cosmic energies are drawn in across his conductor system, the resistors (current control) and capacitors (storage) he has built through motive and love respectively; --And the image he holds in his mind never waivers, applying its materializing tension to that intense cosmic energy. We call it the Christ consciousness -- or the crystallizer of the highest purified formation in earth's image bank.

The great mystery is that this miracle of socialism must be performed IN A BODY.. There is a factor in the body that at its highest refinement point, it can CONTROL the cosmic energies.. But mind, "out" of a body does not have the TENSION to effect the "materialization" of image.. So Jim Jones could not sit out in space and meditate and make things happen -- he had to come here and personally, physically liberate earth.

And so he lives, where others died... and he teaches physical work where others taught contemplative work, and so he teaches endurance of actual physical pain in physical form and the emancipation of self through losing the self in deed for others.. and the reality of mind, able to face and deal with truth in every day living -- teaching FEELING and INTUITION by lifting the character and purifying motive.. He teaches the value of the Zero-self.. and of the need to detach from possessiveness.

Yet, greatest and most humbling of the teachings is his own personal and deep gratitude for each miracle born of socialism.. as he feels the pain and suffering relieved, knowing as he internalizes it within himself that he has relieved the sufferer.. Born of socialism, of justice and of selfless sharing -- he distributes socialism. And so he teaches the way of enlightenment is through deep, deep gratitude of socialism, and we are indeed grateful for the materialized form and the spirit concept in this mind of his that is creating socialism in our lives. And we strive therefore, rigorously.. with body, mind and spirit.. to achieve its manifestation of the great liberation -- not for one, but for all.. and in this beautiful, if painful dream... we persist to the end and its realization on earth.

A long time has passed since the 16 page letter I sent to Dennis Lorraine in February of 1973. I will not say he has been out of my mind for at times what I had felt for him flooded my mind and almost gripped my solar plexus with momentary anguish. But I had turned my back on him for just cause.

We were extremely close telepathically at one time and deliberately cultivated it strongly when he was in prison -- I recall one time our letters crossed in the mail telling each other of an experience we had shared: I was standing at the sink doing dishes about 10:15 at night and suddenly the center at the back of the throat center began to radiate intensely and warmly and his image came so strongly into my mind I could almost see him. I sat down and wrote him and went straight out and mailed the letter. In a couple of days I heard from him, and his letter was posted the next day after the incident and he could not yet have received my letter nor did he refer to it till his next letter -- and he mentioned meditating on me so strongly that he had seen me standing before my kitchen sink in my yellow dress (I had it on) doing dishes and he blew on the back of my neck trying to get my attention and I turned around but did not see him apparently. (I did not). Thereafter whenever he thought on me strongly that point was extremely sensitive to it. It was quiet for years -- then just the last two months it has been active again -- very frequently.

It came to me as I heard the news of the Red Brigade a couple of nights ago -- the modus operandi is his.. surely there could not be such another mind on the planet. The whole knowledge of the monied class, the insurance, even the ship out on the ocean with the 2000 dignitaries on it... (it may be weathermen, but mixed with some of the Red Brigade perhaps). He dearly loved Italy and at one time had a large film business there along with a 30 million dollar foods industry in freeze dried foods.. complimenting the huge pig works he had in Scotland. Then came the CADCG CASE (world famous theft of his company) where his partners went to jail and came out dead... and he was released to the CIA for use in solving a large counterfeit case here and to get him out of England where he stood to embarrass too many government officials who were INVOLVED. I have seen the clippings, and my former companion (prior to Dennis) who was John Barrymore Junior and who had worked with Dennis in films in Italy told me about it all.. he introduced me to Dennis just months before Dennis went into Prison.. which he would probably not have had to do but for double crossing the CIA at my wish. At the time I came north to Valley he had just returned from Czechoslovakia and East Germany where he had many friends -- and I transmitted a message for one of them; a very famous communist Dennis said in his letter -- to the head of MGM (with mention of the name on the phone as instructed, it took me about 30 seconds to speak directly to the man -- and I gave the message after he told me what I had been told he would say...) It was strange that as against communism as I then was, I blindly performed that deed for Dennis. However, within two months the man in Checkos. was dead -- Dennis said in his letter the CIA was after him then... Anyone the CIA was after had no trouble getting me to befriend them... and Dennis had half convinced me of the innate goodness of most of these iron curtain friends. He had wanted me to take my children and go with him to Cuba just before he went to prison -- and because I would not, he went to prison... what a dummy I was!

The humaneness to Moro -- that was like him also; likewise the dead shop painlessly, and the artful placement of the man in the vehicle right before his headquarters.. That is SO THEATRICAL and so like Dennis Lorraine... *Ironically He thinks very much like Mark*

I recently ran into a letterhead in some old papers I thought I had long since gotten rid of -- with his barrister's address.. It is likely he still retains him for his dealings in Britain.. A letter might be forwarded. I do not think he has long to live, for what is now happening is what he described to me his life would be like not long before his death... with bloodshed all around him and he would go down with a bullet in the back of his head... and I.. would not let him finish because at the time something in me knew it was true and it struck horror in me -- though I now think he will maybe come back in as one of our children... for he said he would come back to me and I would know it... Then I was of child bearing age -- now I am nearly 48 so it is not feasible.. this was before he went to prison, Erin was about 7 yrs old then... I recall that most of his friends were 3rd world socialists.. Castro -- the man who was dragged to death in the Belgium Congo.. Zaire.. and as I look at his chart now, I see he is clearly communist as I have

I should like him to know I have since forgone the trouble he kept me in -- I think had I know I'd contacts that I would never forget your name -- in here with a Marxist comment

have learned to see the earmarks of the lovely Neptune if you are a socialist -- and insidious in your life if you are not..when it hits.

If I wish you could let me write you from time to time on what I see as possibilities astrological.. I hit awfully damned close on these past months... and in my own chart notations, I even noted a problem with Debbie Blakey right around your birthday in connection with a child. What child I was not sure --except it was very small..I took it to be Kemo and was sure it was not John... I got it out this week..and there it was. I had named her... I did not write you for fear of upsetting you more... Ah well.. *I wrote it last January!*

What I am writing you for now is to wonder if you would like me to dispatch a letter to Dennis... I am sure he would be living two lives still.. it is his M. O.. once again.. he would smoothly eat with them that day, and rob them that night as they slept... the shooting in the legs and kidnappings are in keeping with the idea that he had for me to do while he was in prison moving up politically and starting a machine in America... before he went to jail--but he went in too soon..and he worried about my children.. I didn't believe it then --but maybe he was serious.

.. I don't suppose I will ever see Dennis again -- and it really doesn't matter.. we all live with a degree of loneliness -- certainly you must be the loneliest person on this horrendous planet... your love is painful just to watch: it must be terrible to bear. What little I have known is excruciating...

I have been working a lot with Kay and Johnny -- he seems to be undergoing a lot of stress, but is staying on the job well.. He is a brilliant administrator. And, it is strange..at this time when Dennis is so much on my mind to be working with Johnny who is much like him and has that same knack of putting things expeditiously into action... Maybe it is my imagination, but I think Johnny's tension is building unnecessarily.. It was a draw, the night ~~she~~ humiliated him publicly in front of you, the look on his face and the pain on yours.. from it all... He has not said so but I think she is putting him through a great deal of petty humiliation... *Also came*

Neptune is opposing her Sun almost exact right now (exact the 7th-9th) and unless you are acting selflessly -- it can be insidious, and you incline to be merciless toward others under that aspect she is undergoing.. Johnny will certainly do all right.. He is coming into a mind-action cycle, with intense learning and power...and indeed he does not seem to veer, and his consideration for our cause is great -- I confidence this one will not let you down! *of your*

He has an intuitive brain according to his chart -- and will grow much more brilliant now with each year as Pluto conjoins first his communist-making Neptune, and then his Mars (birth of brain and spirit into some higher range) and the latter may also pull him into actual revolutionary combat...I am guessing on that, but it is certainly within the realm of possibility of that aspect.

I should make it VERY CLEAR, JIM... THIS LAND OF GUYANA, AND JIM JONES IN PARTICULAR and this family have become my life! What little loneliness I feel is fleeting and brings me no pain... I am happier here, with all of the work and problems than I have ever been before.. As much as I am capable, I love deeply my brothers and sisters... You have given me more than I would have asked for... I have long felt that what I can do for those here that I can love, like the Agric commission, Kay, Johnny and the many here I work with -- somehow chalks up a little toward the others I have loved and had to leave behind...that somehow your love will reach out and awaken the best of them..and the others will just have to go down.. Hardly a day goes ~~by~~ by that I do not recall your loving mercy in keeping my mother free of pain (with tuberculous of bone, cancer thruout her body and diabetes) the last three years of her life..and then, as I requested she went out quickly and painlessly before I left the states.. that was the greatest act of mercy and love... and I am deeply grateful for that..though it is not so much my gratitude as your perpetual example that drives me on in my work...

Again, thank you for your love --and the pain you must endure in its expression...

Always, in deepest love,

Just Tish EE-1-L-110
Sun opposition Neptune (5th thru 9th) is usually a time of bliss pickups & harassment & frustrations -- more than usual -- & usually brings drug set-ups & major health issues on it -- Could be trouble here -- people whose charts are hit are a little schizophrenic -- Gemini's & Sagittarians are in a "strange" head pattern under this aspect --

Sonar Returns - J
Dec 77 thru May 78

EE-1-L-111

Dear Dad:

Here is a brief notation of the patterns appearing in the lunar return charts for you in this locality. Lunar charts indicate what is coming to you, in this place. It is not unalterable -- and only indicates trends, where people do not exercise will; charts are usually precise: this is not expected the case with you. I spell out what I feel you may want to use or may want to avoid -- use, implying using to your advantage..or for the advantage of the cause which is the only approach you have, I know! On this there is no question in my mind.

Annual
Solar returns (when sun returns to degree & minute of your birth degree) are the frame or confines within which the monthly lunar returns (when moon returns to degree and minute the moon was at your birth moment) operate. That is to say, the solar chart is indicator of what is likely to come in the coming year: the lunar returns time it out..usually quite accurately. You can often lessen the effects, however, just by knowing for instance when your temper or emotions might trigger more than you would want them to, etc. For instance, a mountain climber would be ill advised to attempt a climb under "fall" aspects. A diver should not dive under drowning aspects, etc. The incidents can at times be completely avoided. If this were not so, I could not bear to do the charts. The only time in Evelyn's entire childhood when I refused to let her go on a trip was under a period where she was intensely accident prone: 3 hours after I said no, she heard the car she would-have-been-in hit a truck on a mountain curve - the girl beside whom she would have been riding ended up in St. Josephs Hospital with badly broken hip, etc., and several months hospitalization... Evelyn had no incident at that period. At the time of the crisis here, I saw a death aspect in her chart and asked Terry Buford to advise you I was worried about Evelyn. Yet none of us there knew what went on here: I see from the charts it was a CLOSER CALL than any here really realized! The foe was definitely out there! Am not sure the people here know that for a fact -- but they should. Indeed Guyana's chart was under severe affliction then, as well. I only comment on these factors to assure you that these are only indicators and trends. I do not believe in astrology past this point. "Will" can alter anything -- especially tension patterns, which are almost of the same substance in my opinion.

I did not mention on the tape I did for you the crossing of the nodes.. of the moon, but I see I noted it on your chart. I remember wondering if it would take Lynetta..I never predict death and I truly put it out of my mind; I did not want to remember and only today did I look at your chart to see what caused it.. and saw and remembered noting it... some things I remember so well, but I had completely forgotten the notation until I opened your file to check it..

In the hope that you can utilize this and perhaps utilize a little less of your own energy... These are not predictions, only trends.. and are for the Jonestown location.. Georgetown will be almost the same, but other locations would have different charts and would not be read the same; obviously your "fate" as such is different in New York than in Jonestown.. this is why the locational charts are so superior to what most astrologers read... If time permits, I will do LUNATION charts for Georgetown..political in nature, which will be interesting to watch and give insight to public action and the Guyana National conditions... Lunar returns would be precise, but though I have the date of our republic, I do not have the time.. and this is essential for the return charts. I guessed at yours (time) because Lynetta did not recall it.. and the charts work like clockwork.. I incline to think you may have helped me guess...

Comrade Tish

JJ

Solar Chart (Framework for the year of May 13, 1977-May 13, 1978)

Mars conjunct Venus in 10th opposite Pluto in 4th: No leisure is permitted in this year, for this foreground Mars always endows an excess of energy which is usually spent in rigorous work, aggressiveness and at times heavy outbursts of temper. More temper than usual. This is rough for health and inclines to toxin type problems: inflammation, colds, boils, hemorrhoids and the like. Too much of the vital reserve tends to be used up thru this period.

"Under this pattern there is likely a swift meting out of justice. And, suspense, as tense as a fictional serial chapter ending, clutches the native's senses sometime during the period covered by the chart. A crisis which calls for the native's taking of the initiative and responsibility is in the offing, and the combination is essentially criminogenic and the native may perpetrate misdeeds for which retribution follows swiftly and mercilessly." THIS IS NOT MY WORDING, BUT THE WORDING OF THE FOREMOST PUBLISHED WRITER ON THE SUBJECT OF SOLAR & LUNAR RETURNS...

This Mars-Venus also forms a grand trine which modifies the pattern: however Saturn in the 2nd or money house of the chart is a financial drain, and Neptune (the socialist planet) in house of health and labor shows where the assistance comes in to alleviate or modify the above:

The Neptune sits opposite a 12th house (hidden) Jupiter (law & courts) showing that our production is troubled; On the one hand, "this aspect conduces toward disillusionment, exploitation and cheating. The native may find that he has become the victim of a financial swindle, or has been tricked into an agreement or business deal. The influence often causes the enthusiasm to soar to sublime heights only to have the bubble of hope burst pitifully into nothingness." PUBLISHED DEFINITION OF THIS.

The other factor in this is that Mars in this chart, the instigator of all of this pattern (see 1st paragraph above) rules the house of friends: indicating betrayal by a trusted friend, and the hidden JUSTICE DEPT. which is most obviously controlling the plays.

WHAT THE PUBLISHED WRITER DOES NOT NOTE, is that Neptune indicator of socialism, and what is to be done for the masses, responds almost if not TOTALLY to motivation. You cannot be outdone under a Neptune transit with motivation like yours --so I see this ultimately as benefic.

PLUTO IN THE FOURTH: This brings the end of some eras and the beginning of new ones.. This is the planet of fusion: one era ends, but on its refuse a new one is built. Plutos effects are swift, sensation-creating and record breaking. So, records can be broken under this pattern. Inexplicable phenomena comes under this pattern. So, much will happen that cannot be explained -- before or after. This is a year of FATE, per se. Tho it can be programmed so: what.

An Angular Moon squaring the Jupiter opposition Neptune --with Moon in the 10th, Christ but this one is a whopper.. Moon in 9th house of faraway places--see the Neptune in 6th of health opposition Jupiter in 12th of secrets.. The manipulation is hidden--but I would get as much money out of states as soon as possible! The pattern is heavy in February but we are VERY HARD HIT IN APRIL. The Neptune opposite Jupiter stays operative for some months! In January it hits just missing house of blood children, though hits house of step children..so watch for the unexpected there.. & from "friends"

RECORDED. YEAR "FRAMEWORK" CONTINUED...

In General...

Before going ahead..much of this year is DOMINATED by the pattern of Neptune opposition Jupiter... Like your words, these aspects operate at many different levels... NEPTUNE is the socialists planet..it is the planet of "self-undoing" it demolishes every selfish desire...drowns a person in the orgasm of their own selfishness..But when dealing with a person who IS COMMUNIST (Plutonian), past the socialist, and who has already past the point of reaching for personal gain... you will feel the "pattern" and it will cleanse your people of much...selfishness.. but it is riding also in the charts of our opponents.. ultimately it will TURN ON THEM, for Neptune perverted is the most devastatingly insidious of all of the planets.. It is indicator of that ever existing essence we label the holy spirit, for want of a better term for the existing structure in consciousness.. but misused it is dreadful, and ALWAYS TURNS on the one who misuses it..it representing the energy pattern. So we are in for a rough ride, the lessons will greatly improve our understanding of socialism.

The other pattern in the house of hopes, wishes and dreams and friends.. brings publicity, thrill and financial drain.. in about that order.. I think the book will sell this year, or at least be published.. we will have to move with great care to get our money out of it. It is essential long term.. and from the looks of the charts, I think it will be the first of MANY books..

Now, in looking at the monthly charts.. I have checked them up to now and they hit right on..including December thus far..

They will be "more alterable" when you can see the pattern ahead without having to use energy to discern, and you can probably alter what you feel needs it before the crises arrive...I did make crises plural because it is so indicated.. I wish it were not so.

Monthly

The December chart --comes in December 17th at 9:58 pm local mean time..

WITH MANY CHANGES-OF-PLAN & DELAYS...

There are four major patterns operative within this chart..

-- Moon in the chart is both mother and legal wife; can be woman who stands in that role, not usually so. MOON in house of partners is opposite Pluto in house of Finance & resources.. Financially this month is not as bad as first appears. While the drain is there (So. Node in house of partnership finances) -- this aspect of Moon-Pluto is a very very powerful imaging aspect; Your energies used this month will have a magnitude of about triple strength from norm.. Monies do come in from some source in fairly good quantity.. Insurance is also a possibility. Mother continues in-the-sights of the government enemy.. Her safety is only in your protection at this time.

-- Jupiter opposite Mercury.. brings money thru publicity and thru the printed & spoken word, should initiate the mining IF POSSIBLE under this pattern..also.

-- Mars is closing square Uranus in this chart...but in cadent houses or background of chart..from house of secret enemies.. Danger of a sneak attack..would usually be in or around initiation date of the chart --17th or week following. SECURITY SHOULD NOT GET LAX..

-- IF THE PRIME MINISTER COMES IN thru this period, and chart indicates it is good probability...he will be most impressed(at this time) with our industry, cleanliness, equality --and strangely, the equality of sexes will impress him at this time--and I would let him see some of our frugality.. THERE IS SOME ATTEMPT TO HUMILIATE YOU in the 4 weeks following Dec 17 while this pattern lasts.

-- Tempers need to be curbed at gate & at Kaituma...at "nearby" outposts--

With 4 major planets Retrograde brings everyone a lot of trouble. So in states end of Dec

Lunar Return - January 15th 6:20 am local mean time.

The chart comes in at the break of sunrise...

With a most powerful aspect operating: Sun opening square Pluto..separating and BINDING in effect. You give not one inch of ground under this pattern and THE INTENSITY OF YOUR JUDGMENT will strike someone very hard. It is also likely to bring reciprocity --for this aspect is life's wages, and we are paid according to our actions with hard reality.

A female behind the scenes is helpful to you this month..

A partner is in combat ^{maybe "literal" + here} in this period, with unexpected suddenness --and may get public note for it.. A lot of excitement in this chart period.

IMAGING ABILITY continues intense thru this time; mother seems to remain in a jeopardy throughout this and the coming months until the chart of April 6 at 9 am, ^{our time} which is some sort of climax pattern..

Be very leary of so-called friends, or borderline friends at this time..

Women figures seem to be carrying ^{many} messages of importance thru this cycle.

This chart period is vitalizing to you--there is no surrender of self and there is a lot of even heroism.. It is an exciting period with MUCH going on.. Your will is most effective. IT MARKS THE END OF AN ERA, AS SUCH, AND THE BEGINNING OF A NEW PERSONAL CYCLE FOR YOU.. You are very much in control here, but something in the distance is boxed in... Important and very secret correspondence, also..

Special Crystallization Aspect

Lunar Return - February 10 1:35 pm local mean time

(Thru the January-February period... Pluto is in orb of 1° of opposition your natal Uranus... greatly increasing your paranormal faculties. Intensifying and crystallizing in effect. Something begins here in consciousness that slows to intensify in quality.. and review, if that is understood --I don't quite know how to read this... The retrospection from Jan 21-Oct 31 78 is VERY IMPORTANT. The first crystallization reaches the point of first intensity on Oct 31, 78..Pluto retrogrades Jan 24-79, so again a respite and retrospection and a time when preparation can be made..XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX Exact again by retrograde on April 24, 79 when PAST LIFE HEREDITY IS REGAINED..something from a past life is fused into the present one...again a time of preparation... and then on June 27...the final drive is begun.. with the planet making its final aspect on August 26, 1979...

archtypal form + structure in the development of consciousness as I read it

Uranus is the planet of Christ consciousness --Pluto is the planet of Cosmic Christ consciousness... Uranus is fision and the breaking up, revolutionary process; Pluto is the ultimate crystallizing of and FUSION of everything into the final structure --pluto representing the GOD image in the human consciousness, structure-wise, that is. Changes can be made in the retrospection periods... and when the aspect is EXACT--a while before and after-- but once PAST that final date of Aug 26, 1979, you are bound into the pattern you have set at that time for yourself. THOUGH THE EARTH FORM WILL NOT FULLY MATERIALIZE UNTIL INTO THE LATE 80's and EARLY 90'S... The structure you set up in your mind-plan through this period for EARTH-WIDE COMMUNISM, which you SHALL bring to prevail... is at the seed stage; it will materialize fully later... As it does in you at that time

over

Your lunar returns for the coming months are filled with anguish and struggle --it is like Russian Roulette...my heart is in my throat as I look at the charts... yet, thru it all you emerge the victor...some of our people of course won't make it..they count themselves in and out..

One level works on your own consciousness
& attainment—

The result of that personal achievement
has to affect all earth form— &
materializes in 80's & 90's in Communism
for all— mainly complete in first stage
of it early in 2000's by 2004 or 2005—
.. by my theorizing— I may be wrong of course—
I hope I'm correct in that!

The intense PURITY OF MOTIVE on your part is the great protection that walks us through the purification fires... that protection prevails as long, and only as long, as we are in mind-harmony and in heart-harmony with this communist pathway. Those who stray will be struck down by their own selfishness. LITERALLY only what we do for communism and synonymously YOU... shall stand. All else will be burned out or drowned out.. by Pluto and Neptune...

Lunar Return of February 10, 1978 ..1:35 local mean time PM

DEVALUATION IS LIKELY TO HIT IN THIS PERIOD...The Guyana new Moon chart holds an elevated Saturn opposition Sun...danger to the ruling leaders.. Fear and anxiety are at nerve wracking proportions... It looks like a payoff to someone in top government here; and the government says no and will not budge on it...to foes of greater strength...internal fight as well...

-MARS in the house of finance is a spending pattern... and it is squaring Pluto in house of children..A crisis which talks for the native's taking of the responsibility is in the offing.. (THIS IS THE ASPECT UNDER WHICH THE ATTACK OCCURRED WITH THE KNIFE..and subsequent swift reaction financially by our adversaries..) Seems to tie with your children.. is expensive.. someone may get killed -do-sn't look like us.. They may attempt a kidnapping under this pattern and get killed in the process.

There is surprise action on your part in this chart..totally unexpected by the opposition. You stand with a female figure in this chart.. it does not look like Nancy; female is in distance but extremely helpful.. It is attack and counter attack.. Venus is opposite Saturn, so is a contrast of young and old.. the woman seems quite young, and extremely daring... It is like a roll of the dice: it seems to go against us for a while and when the odds are at the very worst, the tides turn by some unpredictable flook! It is like a superman movie serial--each chapter looks like the end, and then tides turn... CERTAINLY UNDER THIS ASPECT THE "PERPETRATOR" WILL NOT BE EXPECTING HIS REWARDS.. for the knife turns on the would-be assassinator. There is powerful protection from your own higher field (Sun is trining Pluto) but you will no doubt wonder how the hell you will turn these tides: but turn them you will!

THE JUPITER OPPOSITION NEPTUNE--which is the exploitation, cheating and assassination pattern --and is INTERNATIONALLY OPERATIVE... repeats its pattern with increasing intensity each month until April when a cluster of major proportions occurs -- it appears at top government levels..may be Russia coming in then... am not sure -- but magnitude is phenomenal!

THERE IS A CHANCE for a property sale in February that could sneak by when the opposition has their eyes on something else.. There is a favorable money pattern in the distance amid all of this spending and tension.

Lunar Return of March 10, 1978.. 1:33 am local mean time

Problems with neighbors and kin.. maybe trouble with wife's kin at this time, as well. *And from Kaituma + Ridge officials* —

Pluto is in the 10th of Capricorn, public standing and those in elevated rank -- it usually indicates the government or underworld.. Squaring Mars in house of partners (your church family would fall in this house) --it brings ANOTHER CRISIS of nature of attack with knife.. Guns seem used in the conflict.+-

(In looking at the Guyana lunation for this period, it looks like they are much caught up in their financial problems and do not enter into this Jonestown conflict too much.. The conflict falls in their "house of friends" but is not angular.. which would indicate they only involve themselves "indirectly" in it..

** (danger of arrests) attempted*

THIS MARCH CHART IS A "BITCHY" CHART... Sun is squaring Neptune so there is much fabrication of written and spoken word.. as Sun is with Mercury.. Sensory perception is extreme here, and there is much emotional feeling demonstrated. There is a lot of anguish, but the same aspect if the anguish can be set aside -- GIVES MOST POWERFUL IMAGING TO THE POINT OF "SPONTANEOUS COMBUSTION" resulting..

In the Great GEOPHYSICAL year, when scientists all over world were sharing notes on earth science... they brought out that MATTER IS ONLY "TENSION" APPLIED TO ENERGY... So emotional-tension-times give the greatest TENSION or structure to the energy field... so materialization under such times is most rapid indeed. As I am sure you know, the entire theory of the cabalists is utilization of the fear and emotion patterns for materialization.. unfortunately many learn the secret and misuse it.. You are probably the only one on the planet unselfish enough to use it entirely for good.)

Unless you choose to intercede, there is likely death to a friend or former friend thru a sudden and most crushing accident.. *in 3/10 to 4/6 period.*

Inflammation and boils are a problem thru this period.. to family (larger).

Fatigue is likely to bring lung problems, colds, etc. You need to eat more fruit thru this period if possible; elimination can often help offset this particular pattern. *Body blockages indicated* —

THRU INDUSTRY.. we can pick up our money pattern this month and bring increase. But you will have to maintain rigid structure thru all of this tension to keep production from lagging! Lethargy will creep in if it is permitted.

*Sum square Neptune:
* Big drug arrests occur & make headlines ^{in chart}
under this aspect — But falls ^{in chart} cadent so
it "doesn't work" — but may be attempted!
— warn security of drinking at gate
& of strangers or outsiders, known or unknown —*

Lunar Return of April 6, 9:21 am local mean time..

THERE IS AN AIR OF FINALITY about this chart.. I am inclined to think your enemies pull out all of the stops this month. EVENTS ARE KALEIDOSCOPIC

Swiftess and unerring directness mark this period.. There is a laying of the cards on the table.

Sun in the chart is in the house of friends.. hopes, wishes and dreams.. and step children.. and opposes Pluto (government/underworld) in the house of children; nerve jangling, dramatic scenes occur that bring lasting results. The Sun-Pluto aspect is within 10° (like in the eye of the hurricane, where you (Sun) have control.. Pluto is retrograde so the situation with John "could" be concluded.

Money is spent heavily, but it seems to be coming in from someplace..

Many delays and obstacles with neighbors and kin; falls and accidents are more frequent than usual; a lot of bruising occurs; theft and lies prevail in this period..

Guyana (March is likely to be a most difficult month for the Guyanese leadership -- At the time of the Full Moon eclipse of March 24 opposite your natal Moon, they TURN TO HEEL FROM A DISTANCE...

apr 7 In April, the new moon/eclipse is South nodal, or saturnian in pattern.. and I think a COUP ~~is~~ ^{may} occur or be attempted at that time.. HOWEVER, SATURN IS TRIPPING THE DANCE OF THEIR CLERK so it appears that they ride out the storm..

1980 & 81 bring repercussions from the March eclipse pattern -- but summer of 81 ends the dangers initiated hereby..)

Attempt to do-us-in monetarily is "angular" in the chart, so likely some frontal attack on our money and resources.. Surprise problem with young woman at a distance.. She had better watch health. Whoever surfaces at this time --Terri comes to mind as I look at this, but does not mean it is her..

Lunar return of Mar 3, 1979 at 4:41 pm local mean time

From behind the scenes power wrestles -- there is monetary struggle in the distance (probably the states, of course, but is not NECESSARILY SO..)

This is another period of thrill and excitement; there is breaking off of old ties, swiftly! It usually brings someone as well -- a stranger enters the pattern--may be male or female, but is usually beneficial.. It can be a chance meeting, a one time meeting -- but as future days pass..it will be seen to have been most important: they either teach us something, give us something, or give us a "contact" with another.. There is tremendous magnetism in the moment depicting the Uranian person. Uraniana may be fettered in body, but never in mind.

Danger from and to older friends, and friends of many many years.. do not TRUST anyone you don't have to this month! Danger also to a YOUNG female.. you seem to be expending a great deal of power to save her.

ON YOUR BIRTHDAY...YOU FALL UNDER A NEW SOLAR RETURN..WHICH ACTS AS
FRAMEWORK FOR THE NEXT YEAR..

The ~~next~~ SOLAR RETURN comes in at 9:50 am on the ^{man} 12th..this year..

ANGULAR 10th House(public) Mercury opposite Pluto and squared by moon in 1st-- meaning that PUBLICITY COMES TO YOU UNHERALDED..Your life becomes a virtual stage, and there is even less time for repose or privacy... this in a year when you need reflection. Others invariably mix you up in their affairs.. Pluto is in the 3rd house of publications, so there is heavy accent on written word.. It looks like you could initiate a newspaper here that may be picked up in other 3rd world media internationally. It also indicates you will be the OBJECT of the written word by outsiders.. You burn the candle at both ends more than ever before, but a rising Mars in the chart gives you the energy.. danger of high fevers at times from toxicity.

THE YEAR is one of intense FRUGALITY.. Saturn in the 2nd warns to be most frugal..

THE Sun (you) in house of friends opposing Uranus in 4th.. finds you making sudden breaks with so-called friends this year; there is a continuing excitement and a growing reputation that you DC BATTLE IN THE WINK OF AN EYE..

Danger to a small child --doesn't look like the pattern that has been around John, is more like Kimo -- needs to be watched carefully against falls.. It is not a death aspect or such, but is a hurt aspect that could well be avoided! He is safer with males than with females in this period; it appears a young woman would be careless.. I have not done the lunar returns past May -- will do them soon as possible and let you know the month this seems to be indicated in..

(EXCUSE RIBBON ON THIS MACHINE--IT JAMS EVERY ~~COULD~~ SECONDS..)

Your Lunar Return of May 31, 1978...

Weather is a problem.. may be a serious storm.. may cost us in food loss.. Two cancer women seem to work together for you re an agent or agency of government.. don't ask which one..

Poisoning attempt likely.. Arrest attempt likely... Careful of food and water.. Espionage attack very likely, a female may be arrested.. may escape.. (aspect with Pluto and Pluto has two sides, one is invisible.. or ability to make oneself invisible)..

Danger of kidnapping-attempt to a child right around May 31..

Imaging ability greatly intensified; emotions very nervous at times; hate at this time may have a calming affect -- steadying the finger on the trigger for someone..

Financial drain likely this month.

to be continued..

Father:

10-1-77

I have never had cause to mistrust
Terri B., yet one thing, ^{as a scene} stands out repeatedly
in my memory. Right after we bought the 57
Temple, A bunch of us used to sleep in the
large guest reception room (then the law office - before fire
now Ruby's room with toilet room attached). We slept
anywhere we could then. Terri B. was on floor beside
me. Chaikin & I were awake & talking ^{quietly}. Someone
opened the large door with a loud noise & Buford,
asleep on the floor "jumped" to her feet, made not a
sound, but looked with sleepy, disoriented eyes till conscious
awareness came & she recalled where she was - but the
way she jumped to her feet, (silently & with a degree
of terror in her eyes) - was a trained action - either
from the circumstance of bumming around - with
perhaps a bad experience thrown in - or... ~~It~~ ^{It} is
something that perhaps did not need reporting -
I have always found Terry pretty principled & I
like her. Perhaps this is totally unimportant - I
sincerely hope so.

EE-1-L-112 Cowrade Tish

Dear Jim:

When I came here and found my children working in the fields, as I did when I was in my teens, working in the grape fields out in Cucamonga -- (you learn how hard so many people work, and you learn a respect for the worker as well as a greater appreciation for yourself when you do it. The city would not make them strong in this way -- it weakens them with too much comfort and too much concentration on self --) I was joyed and felt good to see them taking part -- and they love it. Erin is in the incentive group since she cannot take the sun for such long periods of time and the supervisors suggested this since she had nearly passed out the first few days out there and had to sit in shade at intervals -- she has lifelong had trouble with heat, though she is doing much better and loves the fields. She is a very excellent worker and enjoys work. I asked her if she wanted to stay there and she said an overwhelming yes, she loves working in ~~the~~ the ground. In younger years, I loved garden work myself so I can see why they feel good doing it. In S. F. when I suggested Erin get into office work because she has distinct talents in that area as does Evelyn, she nearly came to tears at the prospect of being stuck behind a desk -- so I know they love any outdoor work.

For the strength you are putting into our youth, I deeply thank you.

Help me to learn in time all I must know, do or be. It is very confusing at times, and I proceed on in the dark. Many times I fall down and many times I get back up again. The last five months in S. F. were hell with that Apostolic Corporation. What I did they could put me away and throw away the key -- but the evidence is now all destroyed, the source material, so this is no longer possible to trace -- yet, best if we do not have to go through audit, though I did everything as though we would. The attorneys (Chaikin) did not get the letters they were to get, however -- that area is weak, but we could get letters signed and back dated down here, though that runs into danger since some big mouth would remember when they signed it or ~~was~~ something... that is, however, the only weak area. The figures are in balance -- unbelievably! The last part I did entirely myself, so none but me could know where anything was buried... And it was so hard for me to figure where I had been even two days later that I had to call on your name to help me get it all closed out. It is well done, but totally designed to tie an auditor in knots. From sheer mental exhaustion, I think they would pass it; I was doing it and was totally exhausted mentally from it all.

My weight is still not where it ^{thereafter} should be -- I fasted ~~the~~ 31 days as pledged -- but could not continue with the tiredness it brought. Had we had fruits and veg avail to eat there -- I might have, but the kitchen was straining as it was. Maxine has gained 100# since unwiring her teeth, Mary Tschetter says that Maxine is now 265... Too much pastry and starch and not enough exercise to balance it. Though temperaments are doing REMARKABLY WELL, and all are trying hard to get along and doing it pretty well. The tension is from fear of not getting it all done, having things half-packed, not being sure you are doing what you should, etc. They are not doing badly under the circumstances.

As I awakened this morning, Evelyn flashed before me. She was in severe anguish and her eyes looked pleadingly at me. Why? What should I be doing that I am not? Last time on the floor in S.F. when she was shouting something at me, my only concern was to meet her need and not disappoint her as a socialist, and not be a bad example to her... That is my concern now: Please Jim, take me or my children as needed for the cause... but please let our lives be laid down for the cause of socialism and not for some stupid failure or omission where we have not learned fast enough what we should do. I feel that a big clock is running somewhere, and I have to meet a deadline. I don't know what it is. Please help me to know, and help me to be the

Please excuse double use of paper. I drafted approximately in shorthand and then typed it. t1

EE-1-2-113

... oriented ...
... 16 ...
... 110 ...

... 190 ...
... 6 ...

... 19 ...
... 31 ...

... 19 ...
... 14 ...

... 19 ...
... 10 ...

... 19 ...
... 10 ...

... 19 ...
... 10 ...

... 19 ...
... 10 ...

... 19 ...
... 10 ...

EE-1-L-114

socialist I am capable of being.

I do see what you are doing here -- and indeed it is a high calling; how many times have I sung the song from the depths of my heart that I sing now: Father, don't let me fail... help me to divest myself of all but socialism.

Forgive me that pain I have caused you -- I know that we unwittingly cause you pain with our lingering capitalism. Beautiful, Beautiful socialist man who even fears to sleep lest the enemy approach and we are not on the job... your sacrifice is perpetual. It is seeing this that makes me hate the capitalism in me. I love the beauty I see in you, and hate the ugliness I find lingering in my ways far more than should be.

Please, Comrade, be patient with me just a little longer. The vision is finally penetrating my thick skull... There is nothing I really want personally save to be what is needed of me here. I KNOW that there can be no joy for me really until you can find a moment of rest, and that cannot be until the entire world is free -- for we would be fools to think that fascists would suffer socialism to exist anywhere if they had the power to overthrow it... since it divests them completely of their powers.

The thought of feeding all of the babies of the world one day is my joy to be ripped for, that thought lingers with me always.

Thank you for including us here -- and please extend your hand that we not carelessly destroy ourselves in some foolish way -- but if our lives should be laid down, then please let it be for socialism. If I cease to exist and go into oblivion, it is all right -- but let my going be for socialism. I have no regrets when my efforts have been sincere.

Again and again and again and again... THANK YOU for including us and for bringing us here. I would rather live a day with you than a lifetime away from you. Forgive the pain I have caused, Jim. I have tried very hard to be faithful to my tasks. I feel so damned unworthy as I look at your daily sacrifice -- My children have already gained more from this life than an entire life outside could have given them. I recall when I came to the valley and you said you would be their Dad... since they did not have one, really... They have gained and grown steadily in that love you tendered them. I speak of course not only of my natural children but of our other children -- and thank you for that.

You said to remind you to put on the radio something about my doing the astrology thing at the house in Geor getown. Perhaps they could check it out with Claudette or Dr. Reid... Whatever we do is fine with me, I just want to be sure I do what should be done...

In deepest love,

Comrade Tish
Comrade Tish

P.S. The speaker cannot be

heard at the cottages - I didn't

know if this is realized -

Jim EE-1-6-115

EE-1-L-117

Dad:

It is a possibility that this person "would" be seen after Stoen.

Seems advisable to leave that open. Going in as a defector is probably the only way to avoid attention from Justice Dept. that will no doubt be meeting her in NYC.

She would have studied the shit already said & repeat that May even take public stand to strengthen their position with Stoen.

We'll soon enough know - if we don't get the tax problems she could come us.

Also, that person will not know the "precise" damage in what we've done - particularly is very young & not so educated in tax issues. I think we should bide our time & wait (over) J.J.

If that person has relatives working for gov't like one your: lady - we could cry double agents - if they tried to say we were detaining people -

If that person is against us truly - & has worked with me - then that person is an incredible liar though I'd not have thought them treasonous.

EE-1-L-118

JJ

^{In response to your request}
We all turn in a letter to you relative
to the persons to whom we are attracted.

Only fleeting thoughts have crossed my
mind sexually in ^{very} many months. There has been
too much "else" to be concerned over.

There is no person I am sexually
attracted to save yourself, and that is
not a problem to me. I long ago learned
that sex is habit forming - in mind at
least. I really enjoyed it when I was
participating in it ^{12-14 years ago...} but I walked away
cold-turkey because of character of my
sexual companion (Rollie) whom I hadn't minded sharing
with his ex-wife. ^P John Barrymore Jr. and
Dennis - my two subsequent companions - were
mental companions only we had no sex. I
was not really sexually attracted to either
of them; Johnny was my son. I told him
so & he agreed! We left it there. Dennis was
a ^{so-called} friend. As I look back at him, he was a
homosexual who wouldn't admit it & hated all
women & men as he recalled his mother dying in
bed beside him at age 6 - & his wealthy grand
father disowning him - yet the mind was super
brilliant. I pitied him! He used me!

Coming out on the boat a sexual thought
about Tim crossed my mind but I questioned
it: "What's this?" I queried in my thoughts with
no small amount of incredulity. I determined
I wasn't really interested at all but might be
receiving a thought projection. On closer observation
EE-1-L-119 (over)

I said he was mildly attracted to me—probably because when he was rude to me Swinney fashion I there after ignored him deliberately as much as I could. Beyond that I've made a point to stay away from him totally. It has always seemed wrong to let anyone entertain ^{my} emotional fantasies over you if you weren't interested. Certainly my appearance is no invitation. I've raised my children & a few more. I really have no personal interest. I visit with only a few in passing—usually when I must wait for something. All of my life, even in midst of family, crowds of my choosing, or so-called friends—I have felt lonely. Intellectually I understand why, but it persists. One gets used to it. It is less when I am of use to people. I enjoy that. Work of any kind is usually pleasant to me for this reason. In ~~my~~ mind, I am mate-oriented & identify strongly with the story of the Flying Dutchman. Stewardship of things & talents bears heavy on my mind. But my desire is to somehow transfer all of that so it won't be lost to ^{the} needs of humanity, then somehow "merge" with a greater mind & cease to exist. I guess we are all tired of planet earth. But indeed you are a light upon it. Without you, how grass & dark it would be. I might elaborate if I were.

MEMO TO DAD
FROM -- Tish

*Dad - Protect that good
ideas -
Tish*

Dear Dad: I came home last night when it seemed the decisions were made, and since I was getting up very early and saw much had to be done today-- cutting superfluous to the minimum ~~xxxxxxxxxxxx~~ and pushing the urgent to the front.. Decided to attack with a fresh mind. I figured if I was needed further you'd send for me so am sorry was not in the later meeting I heard about. However -- following are some ideas that might need weighing as we make this final (THANK YOU DAD) close down from hellhole u-s-a.

- a newspaper the USA*
- 1) Am very concerned if possible to save and bring here our presses... THE PAPER CAN BE A "VOICE OF FREEDOM" to many long after we are gone from their shores... Perhaps we can get it sneaked into the country or whatever... even a single sheet mailed in can be passed from person to person and copied there and TRUTH spread...WAYS TO FREEDOM TOLD... COURAGE INSPIRED..
 - 2) Our 2 freezer units out back, were purchased for use here or on a big boat.. This could be of great importance to us in transporting our foodstuffs thruout the Carribean, so if possible, these should be dismantled, PACKED WITH CARGO, and shipped via boat right out of S. F. --we can arrange to pick up in either Venezuela, Trinidad or Panama. They are the kind of units USED ON BOATS, and are designed to ship "as is" on boats.. Jack did this deliberately in purchasing them.
 - 3) ALL ACCOUNTING AND FILES & TAX PAPERS SHOULD LEAVE SF WITH THE FIRST OR SECOND BUS COMING, leaving the family there free to work entirely with purchasing, people and crating.. LET THEM TELEPHONE FROM GTN.. AND ADVISE ACCOUNTING TO JUST MAKE LIES AND STALL FOR EXTENSIONS on any problems that arise, but the the paper out of there -- Anything not needed for taxes should be burned. WE CAN ALWAYS TAKE TAX PAPERS HERE TO THE U. S. EMBASSY.. AT OUR DISCRETION.. but anything there we know will be confiscated.and used against us.
 - 4) I don't think we SHOULD totally forget the 2 year projected orders we have planned. Rather, we should immediately pare the NOW & URGENT from the very vital... This means setting up places and means to:
 - A) Purchase from in the states --establishing a purchasing agent and we have some recommendations from people on this..
 - B) Establish points to receive these orders for initial shipping consignment--coming in to a FREIGHT FORWARDING AGENT, either in VENEZUELA, PANAMA OR TRINIDAD (least favorable probably)..so that we could pick up the frt. without having it go thru customs in any port save Guyana.

EE-1-6-121

- C) ESTABLISH AN OUTPOST STATION either in Venezuela or Panama from which to transact mail and international business.. (Much will be short circuited coming in from the states -- However, a Venezuela or Panama mailing address might well make it possible for us to receive critical mail for a longer period of time... especially mail that might have money in it.) I do not know the feasibility of an "arrangement" for banking in one country and then writing checks to another.

I do know that Panama is considered the Switzerland of this continent..so there is a lot of financial freedom. POSSIBLY, GRADUALLY, a few Social Security checks could have ~~at~~ transfers made to a Panama bank for direct deposit.. or to a U. S. bank with a Panama correspondent bank -- using several different banks.. Perhaps if done over a 3-6 mo period, we could salvage many of our checks that WILL MOST CERTAINLY BE CUT OFF with Guyana'S extreme move to the FAR FAR LEFT...and to the USSR and Cuba.

I WOULD RECOMMEND A 2 week rotational person -- perhaps 3 of your most trusted inner staff could go there for 2 week intervals...dangerous to be without family contact for longer.

THE METHOD
I THINK IS
CRITICAL TO
FEASIBILITY.

THE WORK DONE THERE could be SPECIFICALLY ASSIGNE D "EACH" TIME..without carryover. PRIORITIES BEING RE-SET EACH TIME THEY GO.. some would have purchasing capabilities and others would have other capabilities.. or perhaps a staff person plus one purchasing person could go each time.. but no records maintained there.. just each time come back and go over what is done, re-evaluate and institute immediately the instructions for the ensuing and singular 2 week period. What does not get done comes back to a central planning group for re-evaluation. This would ELIMINATE PROCRASTINATION, which would stop the danger of the FEAR OF CONFRONTATION BUILDUP that comes from a staggering workload an individual cannot handle-- which in frustration, then often tends to cause even the work that "could" be done to be stopped...or curtailed greatly.

- 5) URGENT TO LEARN WHERE INTERNATIONALLY we can purchase the items we might need: this is an EDUCATION project.. we need to study world trade publications and get letters off for phony distributorships, etc., just to LEARN WHAT WE CAN GET FROM WHERE in the critical areas of:

- A) Medical supplies;
- B) Equipment, mechanical, electric & electronic parts;
- C) Paper and education supplies
- D) Fabric and household items..
- E) Misc other items we can sell...

EE-1-L-122

SOMEHOW, I think I should be in on this study -- feel that I could be effective in helping set up this program..

- (and Harold) + Perhaps Betty McCann
- 6) AT THE INCEPTION point -- now -- of our businesses in Guyana I feel I should get educated on the tax laws affecting us.. perhaps work for a 6 month period for a CPA OR COMPARABLE in Gtn at some "safe" future point in time.. or get the books out here (also).. MUCH IS NOT GLEANED FROM BOOKS, because the law is always partially the letter of the law and its semantic interpretation by the courts at the time... this varying from case to case as the courts rule...which usually is only known by practitioners in tax law..either attorneys or cpa's.. we might make a trade deal, they do free work for us and train one or two of our people in exchange for "X" amount of time spent working for them in their offices by our persons.. Probably we could work out salary too.. but even if not, if the post were politically advantageous, it would pay for itself in connections.

I keep remembering how much we would have lost on the Apostolic had we listened to our LEARNED COUNCIL.. and feel that we must have more than one mind interpreting our tax law picture.

Whatever we are going to be assessed for, we need to set up our records to MINIMIZE TAXES.. because under Guyanese law, communes are taxable. And, while it may have been thought it would be long before we owe taxes --am NOT CONVINCED, SINCE I AM ADVISED BY SOME THAT THEY USE INTERNATIONAL TAX METHODS AND "DISTINGUISH" PROFIT AND LOSS FROM INVESTMENT.. It is our investment that is heavy.. But when we start businesses with profit ..like Patty and Rheaviannia are doing.-- and too much has already been said about the \$5000 week they did this last time...and with practically no investment or expenses there.. a political enemy will start some tax-law shit.. It is bound to happen and we are not well advised to be ill prepared.

- 7) INFESTATION OF VIRUS, BACTERIA & PESTS in our gardens.. we should not forget that those in states were "CONFIDENT" we would be starving -- and they might well have dropped the diseases upon us --just as they did to the pigs in Cuba.. WHY WOULD THEY MISS THAT KIND OF CHANCE? The IICA may have been coming in to asses what they had done?
- 8) A CHURCH CENTER IN GEORGETOWN would provide an increasing power base in there, an additional source of income and a COMMUNITY STRUCTURE for our Georgetown family.. which may well be increasing to increase our profits and money..

EE-1-L-123

9) We should consider pushing to get more communication in here..

A) A telephone should be put in here SOON AS POSSIBLE.

B) We should begin pushing to get a railroad put thru to the Northwest District --soon as feasible.. this would greatly expand the district and make more outlets for our industry and sales for our products.
easier transport of our 5th people direct here.

10) PLYWOOD FABRICATION--Need to immediately investigate what is needed to move ahead on this.. and push it if at all feasible. SHOULD HAVE SOME OF OUR TOP MINDS VISIT A PLYWOOD MFG PLANT TO SEE FIRSTHAND what we need to know to get this started here. If the North Koreans PDR have industry -- perhaps we could get technical consultation from them on our plans and the feasibility of them???

11) Need to present a SUMMARY LIST OF MECHANICAL EQUIPMENT that we want to buy -- to the embassy representatives of East Germany, P.D.R. No Korea, and USSR etc.. to see what can be gotten from them; we would be better advised to utilize their technical know-how and expertise and parts availability..

I PARTICULARLY HAVE IN MIND THE EQUIPMENT CLEVE NEEDS.. There is nothing he cannot make if he has the few more items he needs.. In view of coming nuclear war.. this seems of critical issue.

Tish

--Tish

EE-1-L-124

Dear Jim,

Thankyou for saving me from getting hit by a tree the day I was out at the bone yard. Also, mu thankfullness to you for all your healings and miracles. My apology or the delay in writing to thank you for trusting me to go down the river to help out the cause. It was a very experince particularly in becoming aggressive. I truly enjoed working aith Patty and all. I liked most was the immediate confrontation-right on the spot and group criticism-there was no hesitation to critize. Althoug, I have gone and accomplished a little I feel it wasn't enough I could have done more. I felt I could have at least bring home some money from the husters; ~~(who seemed to show interest in me because I'm a church member)~~ But I didn't know how to approach them. I admit that was ignorant on my part. Because of my ignorance I let you and the family down especially during this time we need money bad. I am sorry, hope you will forgive me. The next time, I go I promise to try harder at least bring some money home if not a lot. I feel I let you down terribly after you brought me here and granted my wish. I I stated in the letters I wrote you back in the states-that I wanted to do humanitariandwork. I want you to know if anytime you think I have to protential to do particular work I awill do it.

Inrthe states I spent money on entertainment, clothing books and mainly food. I went to high class stores such as I Magnin, Joseph Magnin, and Macy's. Frequently I took my friends out. The money I used was my parents they supported me. My first pay job was in December 1976. Every check I received was deposit but only tawo checks were cashed. ONE to buy my dad a cassette recorder and the other one to pay for the clothes I bought to come ^{here} ~~I bought to come here with the rest I paid in on my phone - the bank~~ any expense on the trip to come here. The rest I turned in. I regret I didn't accept money offered from my mom when I left. Reason at that time ~~didn't~~ want to dependent on her anymore. I took everything that I bought with my money I didn't want to have anything to do with them anymore. If you want to see my bank book I have it still. My parents are like all parents-they wrote and asked for my phone number and wanted to know when I'm returning to the states with Bob. Plus giving me the bull-shit saying they are getting old and worried not being able to see me.

I want to bring up the subject on procuring again although I was confronted on the floor for mamulating to go to town to procure. This time I'm not manipulating I don't intend to. I want to go talk to some Chinese people for donation when I'm in town for medical appointment only. While I'm in town I want to do something productive to contribute to the cause. I have the confidence I can at least ge \$50. If there's Chinese speaking Chinese down the river I consider it too not just Georgetown. In concluding this letter I just want you to know I'm sorry I let you down. And making a request to procure I've already know the answer after my failure down ther river. Thankyou for your time.

Thank Jim,

Daisy Lee

EE-1-L-125

I withdrew all the money from the bank when I came from the with drawn I paid for my plane fare

TO: TERRY BUFORD
FROM: CHRIS KICE
RE: LOVIE JEAN LUCAS

GENE CHAIKAN SUGGESTED YOU RECIEVE THIS INFO. & THAT PERHAPS IT BE CONVEYED TO JIM IN THE EVENT THAT LOVIE MAY DECIDE TO COME BACK TO THE U.S.

SHE LEFT FO THE P.L. ABOUT ONE MONTHK AGO, & LEFT BEHIND:

- GAS, PHONE, & UTILITY & RENT BILLS
- SHE WAS BEING PAID BY SOCIAL SERVICE S TO TAKE CARE OF AN OLDER MAN, DID A VERY POOR JOB OF IT & THE AGENCY WANTS TO SUE.
- SHE PUT THE OLD MAN'S MONEY IN HER OWN BANK ACCOUNT,(\$700./MO.)
TOOK IT ALL WITH HER, HE X HAS NOTHING, & HIS NIECE WANTS TO SUE.
- IT IS SUSPECTED, SHE LEFT OTHER PEOPLE 'HOLDING THE BAG, ONE MAN SHOWED UP AT THE CHURCH DEMANDING TO SEE HER REGARDING A PROPERTY SETTLEMENT.

CONSIDERING ALL THIS, LOVIE WOULD DO VERY WELL TO XT STAY PUT.

RE-1-L-126

to Jim
from Karen
Tues., June 6

EE-1-L-127

I talked to Lisa for a long time tonight. I asked her if she was going to stay home tonight since she wasn't feeling well and she said no, she hated to stay home alone as she got to thinking about Debbie, and she got tears in her eyes. Said she's really been thinking about it all the time recently, and it is getting worse. Said she just can't deal with deceivers and liars, and I asked her who she was talking about, and she said Debbie. Then she said that it's effected her ability to trust anybody anymore. Said she hardly believed a word anyone said to her. Said she knew that was bad and she would overcome it, but right now she couldn't help it. I thought she was really talking about you, so I asked her point out if she had doubts about what she was told about Debbie. She said that even I had told her fibs, and that anything is suppose to be ok as long as it's "for the cause." She said the only thing she could deal with about Debbie is that she took \$15,000, but then she wondered if we had counted right or if there was some mistake. I looked her right in the eyes and spoke firmly but lovingly. I said that you nor no one had told her anything about Debbie that wasn't true. I wished it wasn't true, but it was. I said about the money, that that money had been in my closet, that there were stacks of American dollars in there, stacks and stacks filling up a whole box, and she took every last dollar and only left the American change. I swore it all was true on your life. She said well that was just unforgiveable for her to have done that. She said she wondered still if she was pregnant. I said she had gained weight in town but I didn't think she was pregnant.

Then she brought up Annalisa. Said when she first got upset over Debbie (like she is now) was when she was called in the radio room about calling Annalisa. Said she was upset because she had never gotten any letter from Annalisa saying she was coming, and that was the first she had heard of it. Said in fact she had only gotten a couple of letters from her since she's been here. I said that Annalisa had written Debbie in town (several letters) and that I thought Debbie had passed them on to her and had communicated to Lisa about Annalisa, # though I said I did find the letters (a couple of them) in G-town after Debbie left.) I said I wondered why Debbie had ##### not told Lisa. Lisa said she was upset because the thought of seeing or talking to Annalisa was disturbing because she didn't know what to say to her. She was afraid ##### Annalisa had said something to her in a letter which she hadn't gotten and she wouldn't know the reference if Annalisa asked her about it. Said she couldn't see Annalisa in Matthews Ridge as what could she tell her. If she said the roads were bad, too bad to go to Jonestown, then Annalisa would say "Then how did you get here?" Said she didn't see why Annalisa couldn't come in here, as she couldn't help but like it here. I said

to remember that Ray would be with her, that she wouldn't come without Ray, and that Ray was hostile and would be looking for anything wrong#. I said to us it's beautiful, but to people who are looking for something, this place would be "muddy" and "crowded" (housing crowded) considering how bourgeois they are. Lisa said that was true, that we couldn't have Ray come in here, that she definitely wouldn't want him here.. She said she just couldn't believe that Annalisa would be working for anyone like the CIA. I said for her not to forget that since Debbie was telling her all these lies - police state, etc. - that Annalisa would think she was doing Lisa a favor to go to Stoen or whoever and try her best to get Lisa out of here. (She didn't come back on that one.)

Then she said she's just been feeling so much more sure - you have to learn the news, you have to go to the meeting, and that meeting, etc. I said that you had told her several times for her not to feel pressured to go to them all. She said you had never told her yourself that, that Debbie had given her messages from you, but now she doesn't know if anything Debbie told her was true or if she was just saying that. I said well you had told me to tell her she didn't have to go or stay at all the meetings, and you had sent her home from meetings yourself. She said that was true. Said she doesn't feel right not going, but it would help for her not to always feel she had to stay to the end. Said she had been working harder lately and not getting as much rest as she did, and she's been very very tired. She's trying to get some medical lists done.

Said she got diahrea last night and has been feeling especially bad, so things are getting to her more. Said she ate some sour cereal yesterday at noon time. Doesn't know if that caused her to have diahrea or not. But she was upset with the incident. She got the cereal and it tasted sour and she told Eva, and Eva replied, "Dad # said to eat the sour food, that it won't hurt you." So Lisa ate it, but she was pissed at Eva, and wanted to know if you really said that - she couldn't believe you would have said "that." (I had taken Monique's cereal back to the kitchen (the same batch) and told Mary Tschetter it was "spoiled" as it # smelled horrible, and she said that you had said to serve the food anyway, even if it was starting to go bad, as it wouldn't hurt people.) I told Lisa this, only because she said she was going to go confront Eva about using your name when she didn't think you said it. I said I thought they had both misinterrupted you, that certainly I thought you meant if ~~cereal~~ ^{food} is just starting to turn it would be ok, but I was sure you would have never had anyone eat that cereal - no way. (and I don't believe you would have.) (Paula first told me the cereal was spoiled, as she noticed Monique wouldn't eat # it. Then Paula tasted it, and told me.)

Port Kaituma
JONESTOWN

EE-1-L-128

② No one here knows
this, so please never
breathe this to a soul.
I have sexual compulsions
towards several children
here, and I have
sexually molested
3 little girls and
2 boys. They have
not told on me,
but I am scared
to death they will.
I threatened to kill
them if they told.
I know because of
your past, you will
understand. I'm glad
I have no guilt about
this, as I hate to
feel guilty. I really
believe as you do
in the philosophy,
"If it feels good,
do it!" EE-1-L-129

Well, I'll write
again soon.

Always, Karen Layton

③ Course, neither Jim or any of the people there know of my activities yet, because if they did, they'd turn me in as being a traitor to the country. So I sneak out at night to go to my meetings when everyone else is asleep. Overthrowing this government seems to be the most important thought in my mind these days. My secret friends and I are presently in the process of purchasing some explosives which we intend to use.

Well, I'll write you again when I have some more definite plans. I miss you.

Love,
Karen Layton
EE-1-L-130

⑤ I know that I'm at odds with Peoples Temple, because they are totally in support of the PNC, the government party in this country, and I hate it. I think the Peoples National Congress stinks, and Burnham is a rotten leader. He's greedy and takes all the wealth of this country for himself and lets the people live in poverty. All Jim Jones does is praise the Prime Minister (Burnham) so I don't see how I can continue to stay here. I hate Burnham and his government so bad I'd like to see it overthrown, and I've begun meeting with some people in the hopes of accomplishing this mission. Of

from Karen Layton

Jim:

I have always had a strong physical attraction for you and still do, but all my sexual experiences with you were so painful emotionally that I hardly even fantasize about you anymore. I felt humiliated and rejected after each experience, and just wanted to kick myself for having allowed myself to get involved again. I really have no fond or sentimental feelings about being with you because I always knew that you never really desired or trusted me, and I always felt totally insecure and unsure of myself around you.

EE-1-L-131

I know you wanted only to help me, and I'm sure it did in the long run. I'm sure the reason I never got involved with anyone else sexually ^{over} ~~the~~ ^{you} was because of you.

There are several men here who aren't bad looking but none of them are really attractive to me. Bruce Turner is the only man in the group that I can think of whom I've had any attraction for. I know he's retarded and an intellectual dud, so I don't know what the interest is.

I only met about two men in town who were attractive to me, and I had nothing to do with

KE-1-L-132

(don't remember his name)
either one. One is a man who's
the secretary for the
National Sports Council.
He + his wife took
Paula + I home one
day, + she commented
also on how nice looking
he was. The other
guy I had less
attraction for, tho some.
His name is Rudy Collins
+ he's the permanent
secretary and works
across from Fred Wills
office.

There are several
women who are attractive
to me. Shirley Robinson,
Loretta Chavis, Shanda
Oliver, Terri Carter, Kim
Barnett, Carolyn L. +
Paula Adams Somewhat.

I don't think my attractions
are as much towards young

EE-1-L-133

girls as it is for petite women, as I am always hung up on weight & my own narcissism.

I'm sorry I have failed you so many times, and especially this last time - and particularly since you have personally spent so much effort in trying to help me + instill principle in me. I can hardly ~~face~~ the reality of having talked to Gene.

P.S. I don't want any relationship with anyone + don't need ones.

EE-1-L-134

M

1-77

Dear Dad,

EE-1-M-1

I am Earnestine March I am 47 yr. old. I have no hostilities toward you. I have no physical attractions for you altho you are the apple of my eyes the darling of my heart because you are principal you are kind, loving, fair most of all you are truth you are socialistic also Communistally. you have denied you self that we may be free you gave yourself a someone that we may have life and have it more abundantly I love you as much as I am capable of the usage of the word to me love is asking nothing, but giving all love is not selfish. I remember when I didnt know you in the body yet I cant imagine not knowing you I remember you is the Capitalist U.S.A. when I had lost contact with the family now that was hell to me I didnt fit in anywhere I feel I am home now I am trying to

be like you altho that at the time
appears to be impossible I am always
opening my big mouth before I think
If I could control this little red
piece of flannel in my mouth I be-
lieve then I could progress at paces
as if it is easier for one to build a
team of wild horses than I can my
tongue I am trying to control this
I am open to your suggestions.

Affectionally yours
Earnestine March

EE-1-M-2

① - To Father Sept 6, 1977

The Senate Bill 1427 took the
Bill of Senate 1. if a Police ask you
what is on his mind if you tell him
what you think, he can send you
to Prison for life or shoot you
down on the spot.

2

The napon Bomb. can Kill every
thing that a live. and not hurt
The Building.

i thank father for bringing us
to a socialist home where we should
be for all and all for one where
every one will have a plenty to eat
eat, and no one to little no one
to more. a land where there is
happiness to help build a home for
socialist where we wont have to
get of the streets when the
Racis are walking and our babies
can get milk and pure foods and
not be hungry our water are pure.

EE-1-M-3

.....

I

And not be a friend to let me
is all I thank father for
Bringing his children home

now, I can sleep well here where
no police is kicking down doors.

I now have a new home
a new life to live.

Thank you father

Cennie Mae Dowan

KE-1-M-4

Earnestine March

EE-1-M-5

Each according to his need each
according to his ability. If I am
physically able to work then I work. If
I am mentally able and not physically then
I can do other jobs. Also each one teach
one each one help one if I can't take
my own life then my comrade should
help me so I won't be taken. Likewise
I too should help my comrade
sharing and caring, no one should have no
more than the other having all things in common.

P.S. If we had something to take
or eat at a given time of the day those
who wished to be helped over could be helped
in this way.

EE-1-M-6

9/6/77

Dear Father,

The reasons we cannot go back to the United States are.

Senate Bill 1427 which replaced Senate Bill One. You have to be able to read the officials mind to be able to answer the way he wants you to or you go to fail the answer he wants.

The Nutrition Bomb. This bomb will kill all living matter and won't even disturb a piece of paper on a desk. It will cause personal to sit up their insides it's a slow agonizing death.

The Genocide war when they can exterminate any single group of people by what they eat. EE-1-M-7

The Earthquake that will come
along the San andres Fault, and
reclaim all maid land; also because
they are over riding the Governours
Vetos, they are against Denis
Banks, as well as the President just
because of a statement that
was made by Denis Banks I cant
recall the statement though.

There is also a water shortage a
decrease in pension checks, Welfare is
running out no jobs. a food shortage
all the money has lost its value its
worth about 20 per cent. Father I am
sorry about using a pencil but I
have no pen. Thank you Father
for bring us to safety.

Love
Ernestine March

EE-1-M-8

5-11-1-53

I think there is no place in the world for AM of us in P.T.
We are the most socialistic of anyone I know of and I would
have to see Cuba, China or U.S.S.R. before I believed differently.
Wherever we go, we seem to be the oddballs and I think that
is the way it would be even if we tried to immigrate to
some "socialist" or "communist" country. If ~~one of~~ ^{a "love"} socialist
country accepted us, I would go so maybe the children
would grow up with some meaning in their lives but for myself
I would rather just die here fighting the enemy because
there is nothing else in life that has meaning but to fight
inequality, racism, and fascism. I do not want to go back to
the U.S. because I think we have no chance of anything there.
If the group decided to go I would come and would always
fight oppression until death there but I think half if not the
majority of the people would go back and sell out. So I think
if we don't get assylum for the children's sake then we should
all die here so no one can sell out to the fascists. I am 21

RE-1-M-9

Willing to do Anything asked of me. ~~and~~ I wish we
could get the U.S. people here so they can fight with us
And not betray us there, leaving back only a few trusted
ones to destroy the traitors. Whatever comes, I pledge
to the cause of socialism that I will never ever
betray the cause of Socialism and will fight until
my death.

Annie Moore

EE-1-M-10

On October 7, 1971 I was in a healing
service held by Pastor Jim Jones in Philadelphia
Pa. I was held in a terrible ^{throat condition} which had
been choking me which eventually would have
blocked off my esophagus & taken my life -

When since then been healed of crippling
Arthritis, I had been taking Motrin 400 and
I was still in pain. I came out to California
in 1976 and was called out by Pastor
Jones and healed of Arthritis.

Thank you
Vivie Maton

EE-1-M-11

Luzenia Morrison

Sept. 5 - 1977

D #2 B #40

EE-1-M-12

Some of the reasons why I left the U.S.

1. To escape earth quakes that will drop the earth in the sea.
2. Senate Bill 1427 that drop ages back to 14 yrs of age to be killed.
3. Chemicals Put in water + foods that kills only blacks and poor whites.
4. A plan for unfair extradition to Dennis Banks the Indians.
5. Nuclear wars
6. Neutron Bomb that only Kill people and not destroy property.
7. To escape the Racist we can now walk anywhere and don't have to be called nigger with a nasty tone of voice.
8. To escape Capitalism, and live in a country that Cares and shares.
9. To escape food shortage. we now have a land that can grow plenty.
10. To escape Concentration Camp, we are now free, and can fight for what we believe.

19-10-77

EE-1-M-13

TO: Father:

I was close to Violet Jones in S.F. We had an understanding type of relationship that was not based on sex. When she comes I would like to continue our relationship. Several people said that she was mean, that is only because they didn't try to get to know her. I understood her and she understood me and that is why we became so close. The reason for this is because we listened to father's teachings and compared our thoughts to his words.

I have thought about having a relationship with a (light complected bro.) because my relationship with Freddie was fucked, because he took my kindness for weakness. The light complected brother

that I have thought about is Mike Prokes
one reason: is because he's older, and more
mature in mind. I wasn't looking at any type
of sexual relationship in the person it was
just that he seemed like he was an understanding
type of person. If I was to have a relationship
at this time I'm sure that it wouldn't affect
my work habits. Being that Mike works on
the radio most of the time then when we did
get a chance to talk it would be worth it because
we wouldn't be in each others face everyday. And
he could keep up his responsibilities. When he wanted to
talk to someone of the opposite sex it would be legal, I
would be willing to accept this type of relationship
because then I could grow more by it. I never talked
at Mike until he looked at me, in Jonestown, (never in S.F.)

so have thought about a younger black bro
Herbert Newell. ~~Mainly~~ Mainly because he
acts more mature than others. I am sexually
attracted to this brother, because he gives me respect.
When I wanted to talk to someone, he would listen
and the same with him I would. Listen, other
than being involved with someone this is it.

Lee Ingron & Tim Carter were ~~one~~ ^{another}
one but they are both married. and that
stopped that.

Thank- Father
Diana McKnight

EE-1-M-14

EE-1-M-15

Oct 19 1951

To Father

Since my operation

I have very little desire
for sex, but the man

I was attracted to is
still in the state

Charles Brooks.

I know I am past lesbian
because I have had desire

with one in R.A. She was
Spanish her name was

Elsie. I haven't become
attracted to anyone here
yet.

Yours
Father

Pygmalion

January 1, 1978

EE-1-M-16

Dear Dad,

I feel very guilty about my hostilities towards you, but I do have a couple. First, I felt hostile toward you when I found out my sister might die. Even though I know it is her own fault for not following you, I kept questioning you in my mind wondering why you couldn't heal her like everyone else. I also feel hostile toward you when you make a rule that makes something inconvenient for me. This is because I am a selfish bitch and am only thinking of myself instead of the collective. Today I was hostile when I heard about the rule of mothers not showering with male children. I don't do this often, but when I do it is for my convenience. I am overly possessed with an attachment to my child, and I realize he needs male companionship, but it is very hard for me to let go of him because of my selfishness and hostility to Paul.

OVER----

Yes, I have occasionally had sexual feelings towards you. But I dont ponder on it or think about it much. I feel guilty about even thinking it because you are so much more than a sexual image, and I feel even to just think it is lowering ones image of you and the principal you are. As far as my hostilities go, I feel towards you as a child feels toward his parent when he is told to do something that he doesnt want to. But after I think about it, I always realize it is for our own good and feel bad about even feeling hostile at all.

Thank you Dad,

Maria McCann

EE-1-A-17

Dad

Hoover News Test

EE-1-M-18

1. The four enemies of Communism are
anarchist, social Democracy - Revisionist
& Trotskyist

2. Proposition 13 - Approves lynching in two
states it was legal

3. Explain arm struggle & revisionist concept
of terrorist. Arm struggle is when you believe
in revolution by arms (Red Brigade) The revisionist
believe if you make a stand & commit a killing for
a political cause ^{or a Red Brigade act in state}
it is all what kind of an act you think might
be a terrorist act. The killing of 250,000
people in China. Hitler doing World war II
the 20 billion people killed.

When does arm struggle cease & terrorism
begin? Arm struggle ceases when the oppressed
people no longer can hold out & the fascist take over

4. Name 7 items on 14, 18 7.

1. If guest at your house & committed a crime
can be charged with the same crime ^{5. Relative}

2. Plead the 5th if needmet <sup>convinced a crime
only can be sent to
concentration camp</sup>

3. Go on strike without sound reason

4. Carrying any literature against the government

5. In what African country was Colson's brother
sent? (Zimbabwe)

6. What statement did Joshua Nkomo make
to Carter & explain why he did it. Told
Carter to "f--- his big black fat ass"

7. How does reverse racism, Christianity, occultism
oppress people. It serves as an opium &
oppresses people wherever they can do anything
constructive.

8. How is Zee like the U.S.A?
Didn't see

9. Why didn't police help that deputy in the
moo zee? Because they were fascist part
of the latent commission & didn't believe

10. Robert Mc Harvey & Joshua Nkomo are
leader of what organization trying to liberate
what country? Patriotic Liberation Front & it is
in South Africa

EE-1-M-19

18. Name black leader in the US who is a revisionist? ^{Lynch m.c.s.} Angelo Davis, Huey Newton both believe that they can live in a capitalist society & mix socialism. They don't believe in arm struggle, but that you can win through peaceful, democratic, legal & gradually.

19. What countries are the following

Sadot - Egypt Castro - Cuba

Dagim - Israel Lon South - Vietnam

Johannes - South Africa

Dreghora - USSR

20. What magazine was being read in the movie?

21. What does 's' stand for?

(Johnny is in death row, scheduled to die)

22. Who is Johnny Harris? A young black man from Alabama that was framed & charged with murder.

He wrote a letter of the conditions in jail - slit in his pipe, no toilet tissue, mad convicts. Guards raped inmates.

23. Who is Joan Little? She was a young black woman being charged for murder. She had gotten out of jail & went to her old boyfriend & he turned her in because he had fell in love with someone else.

EE-1-M-20

2 2 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5

by the "Chryse Rebel"

- 11. Why did Carter stop the SALT discussions?
Carter stopped the SALT discussions because of the USSR's refusal to withdraw troops from Angola.
- 12. Explain conflict between Cambodia & Vietnam?
Cambodia has united with China & had been originally with Vietnam.
- 13. Tell what you can about the Chilean ship (Didn't hear)

14. Explain demands made by Carter of U.S.S.R.
Carter wants U.S.S.R. to withdraw troops out of Europe. Also wants the U.S.S.R. to cut down on their nuclear weapons & atomic weapons. U.S. pulled Japan from the U.S.S.R.

- 15. What countries are threatening to withdraw from NATO & why? Turkey - Because they are tired of the U.S.S.R.'s nukes & the U.S. doesn't want to let Turkey go, they would prefer to let Greece.
- 16. Who is threatening to go to war with Russia & China & the U.S.A.

17. What should you do if you're ever arrested by the police. Ask what you're being charged for & answer no questions. Request to see your lawyer & call the Georgetown Home right away.

EE-1-M-21

To, Father

From, Steven McIntosh

Time
to See

EE-1-M-22

Hello Dad

How are you and the family doing? Fine i hope. I am doing O.K. But i have a little problems and then it may be a big problems because Pumpkin Winters is having a baby by me and we both went to Counsel and they ask us what or we going to do about the baby. And i sad we or going to keep it and then they ask Pumpkin and she sad the same thing. Ok. then how we word up in Counsel because i was staying with whit pumpkin and Renee her baby when she was living on page st. But i was told to move back in the chuch, and sad i was but i dont. Because i dont want to stay in that room because at first i was staying with Edna Bowman and i was going with ~~the~~ Patricia Bowman and we broke up behind he say & she say shit. So i started seeing pumpkin and one thing over

EE-1-M-23

And here i hope there understand
why we did what we did.

We still want to get married
and we hope you ok. ~~it~~ because you
the only one understand all problems and
~~well~~ we're trying to give life a try.

And i will be by her side the whole
9 months. and will do what ever i have
to no matter what happenig i won't leave
her side i won't be right there with
her. And i no having a baby is not
the easy thin^g for a sister to have.

That's all i have to say for now
i have to turn this in to counsel hope
to here from you soon.

Think you
Jim

EE-1-M-25

Mother,

I feel I don't say something I should have the other night when you told me about the miracle of Mary. I was so stunned I couldn't say anything. I thought about how selfish I am in doing my own thing and how he dies on no matter what. Dad has done a lot for me. I would have lost 2 children and one a vegetable & one an epileptic if he had not given me the conversion so many yrs. ago that all people should be equal.

When I was in S.D. Mom was sick and only sent Betty to Church. Dad told her had she not come that night she would have died early that next morning with a brain hemorrhage. Betty & I pray for two examples of the fact that no matter what I would have been nothing could have been done for them except thru Dad.

I get so lonely to see them, I know how you must feel, but I honestly don't want to be with them until they have had a chance to grow and until I am no longer needed here. I feel more of a responsibility to stay here with you & do what I can. Just knowing that there is a place for our people is so thrilling. It feels so good to be able to wake up in the morning & know that no harm can come to any of people there.

I always had a fear that some day Russ would show up and mortally tear the thro' apart, but now I don't have that fear. It feels so good.

EE-1-M-26

I was afraid to go anywhere for fear Bill
would end up coming around. When I was in
P.L. I use to have dreams that he showed up
giving the kids trouble.

In my own Camp, I am very deeply
grateful for what Dad has done for my kids &
me. I'm grateful for what he does for all. I hear
about the things going on in the P.L. & I stand
crying - the building, the learning, the healings.
It's hard to imagine how Dad could have so much
love when so many step on him so easily, but it's
not hard to see when one looks around here &
see all that's been accomplished.

I thank Dad also for giving you the
strength & courage & conviction to go on as you
have. I have always felt deeply about you
both and I know now that you both have
and show the qualities that I use to dream about
Sainies being. It's hard to explain. Mom gave
me the best life she could but there was a
lot I couldn't go for and she still don't main-
tain some things but that's OK. At one time
I blamed her for my life being so miserable but
I thank her now for sticking with Dad when it
got rough so that I would finally be where
I really wanted to be. I hate the thought of
having lived in a racist, capitalist system where
I would have finally destroyed myself. That's
where it would have been & that's where I was for
a while.

I guess I can't go on & on but I know

You are a very busy Worker and I don't
want to take any part of your time. I did
want you to know how I feel and that
I am grateful.

Thank Justice - Thank You.

Carol McKay.

P.S. Sorry for the writing but I just can't get
it down right when I type it.

EE-1-M27

Love and Peace Father

The reasons why we had to leave America is, one is because of the rich ruling class which is Capitalism that will round up all people of color and put them in Concentration Camps. The Camps is already available. Another reason why they will round up people of color is if a Black nation go into war with the United States they will do this, just as they did with the Japanese. Another is ethnic weapons something they could use in the water that would kill off black or other minority groups. Other reasons is water, food, and fuel shortage and earthquakes. There is a law that in effect now if a policeman accuse you of something and you know that you are innocent, he can + will put you in jail. One other thing is the neutron bomb. It will kill all humans around and won't even touch buildings and other things. I thank you Father for bringing us to a beautiful free country and that we won't have to suffer and be tortured and put into Concentration Camps. I also thank you for thanking about our other brothers and sisters all over.

Clara McKenzie
P.S. The United States is one of three states that didn't sign against ~~Genocide~~ Genocide

EE-1-M-28

CITY AND COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO
DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH
SAN FRANCISCO GENERAL HOSPITAL
INTER-OFFICE MEMORANDUM

Date: *May 17, 1977* Subject: *Sick Leave*
From: *Mary A. McGuire, Dir. of Nsg.*
To: *Ann S. Moore*

*We recived your letter asking for approval of Sick Leave until
June 10, 1977. Your sick leave is approve. Please return
the Sick Leave papers completed with your Dr's signature.*

Sincerely,

M. McGuire DN/SA

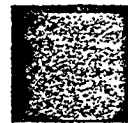
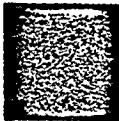
Mary A. McGuire, RN
Director of Nurses

MAMcG:bm

CC: FILE

F932

EE-1-M-29



July 15, 1977

Dear Jim & Boys - young men
just a few lines to let ^{really-}
you know I miss you a lot.
Will be glad when we can all be
together again or at least in the
same place where we will not
all be scattered out. I have
been with you so long till
you are really my family -
and a pleasure to claim, and
want you to know I look for
nothing in return. Yes I know
I birthed a son. You know what,
I did not claim him mine when
he was born. I would look at him,
such a sweet baby. But in me I
would say to myself, You were
only loaned to me to love cherish
and take good care of. This is the
way it was. When he was 28 yrs.
of age he chose his way & I chose
EE-1-M-30

mine, so what happened -
my family multiplied,
so I really never gave up
anything that I didn't reap
blessings in return.

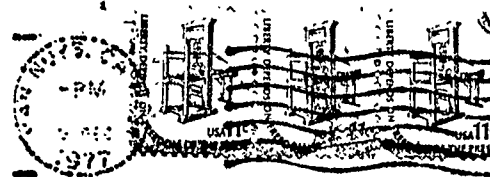
Love You
Esther

EE-1-M-31

Dad I have been involved in two suits one went to court about 5^{1/2} yrs ago then one is still pending with ^{Samuel} ~~Sam~~ ^{Chim} I was suppose to see him about it the next day when I was on my way here I told the attorneys at Peoples Temple about it I was told that Samuel Chim was good he ask for 25,000 dollars The other case was handled by Willie Brown's office All the details escape me now because I wish to leave this and all other memories of that Copatolish place the U.S of A. from my mind I don't know if this is what you want or not. Case one was with municipal Rail way so is the second one. Problems were whip lashes nerve enfurement in back arms right and both legs. I thank you Dad for getting us out of there. Love E. M.
EE-1-A-32 Love

PRESTON MAYSHACK
1733½ Crenshaw Blvd.
Los Angeles, California 90019

U.S.A.



MRS. MARY MAYSHACK
Jonestown Port Kactuma or (Kactoma)
North West District
Guyana. S.A.

EE-1-M-33

FROM THE DESK OF
PRESTON MAYSHACK JUNIOR
1733 1/2 Crenshaw Blvd.
Los Angeles, California 90019

Dear Mother,

While sitting here at work thanking about you I thought that I would write you a few lines. This letter leave me filling find and do hope that ^{when} they become your's they will find you likewise.

Mother I miss you so much when are you coming home. I miss you now espeically now because I thank about you on all the Holidays. How was your Thanksgiving find I hope and do hope you will have a nice Christmas and a Happy New Year, I was going to send you a Christmas Card but it will arrive to late, so I am sending you my love.

By the way PLUCK your brother have been trying to reach you and Hazel he have some papers for you all (Y'all) to sign. Hazel is suppose to call me when she move but I have not heard from her as yet. She is to give me her telephone number and address. Pluck sent the letter to Jay & Stellar Martin, Jay suppose to be going to San Francisco and try and find Hazel soon.

Did you receive my letter I hope I address it correctly, I have not heard from you and I want to know did you you receive it, I have no ideal how long it take mail to go over seas, and I do hope Jonestown is in South America and not South Africa.

So please write me and let me know what to tell Jay & Stellar what to tell Pluck, as soon as possible. Stellar & Jay Both are worriand about you always calling me and asking me when have I heard form you all I can tell them that I have not heard from you sent you sent the frist letter, so I tell them that you must be during find because I have not heard from you. Say mother what will happen if you get sick over their how will I or anyone know? will they write or wire me to let me know. I would like to know all these things.

Everyone here send their love. I'am going to call Bernice Mayshack on Christmas day and that will be her Christmas present. Well Mama this is all for know will try and say more next time, tell all I say hello.

"HAPPY HOLIDAYS FROM ALL OF US TO ALL OF YOU"

Love always,

Preston Mayshack
Preston Mayshack

EE-1-M-34

2 Dad, you been everything to me EE-1-M-35
Jim. This is how much you did
for me in the accident, The car that
caused it got away if I remember he
pulled out of the drive way.

I couldn't stand to move any way.
I tried hard to get out of the car to see
little Jim. But I could not. You came
over and asked me if I could get out & I
told you ~~no~~ no. You said stay there then.
Then the high way patrol officer asked
me when he seen. He then sent for
another ambulance. I told them I could
help a little but not much. I was in
a lot of pain in the ambulance. Cleve
Swinney seen no one was going with
me so he jumped in the ambulance.
as you always said none of your
people goes alone - I had 2 hips that
was black & blue should have been
broken but was not unless you healed
them. Hurt in the chest. The foot my
shoe came off of. I couldn't stand on.
They took me back to exray & it showed
no broken bones. The hosp. doctor
said I could have a broken pelvic,
which I did not. It was good &

was left till the last. You did a lot for me in that time. And I did not think of myself I was worried about everyone else, and I asked Joyce Parks who all was in the hosp. I knew little Jim was, I asked about him and they brought his cart by with him sitting up. They didn't stop they just went on. I asked who else and Joyce named Lew and at the accident I asked where Lew was and I was told he was at Dorrettas. So I put in my mind he was gone. I couldn't believe anything else. That when I got off of my cart, I couldn't believe it was the one I was on. I said who was on that. Marcie said you were. Next day I saw Dr. Marsh all he did was make a remark about my blue house coat or robe I had on, and touch around my shoulder and walked in + talked to his secretary. And a couple days later I went ~~by~~^{back}. Edith Cordell took me. I was dressed my mind made up he would never see me again. I told Edith when I got out of the car he would dismiss me, and when he saw I was

EE-1-M-36

dressed in street clothes, he said you look good. I think I will dismiss you. I said that's fine, as I was leaving he said Esther if I dismiss you, I will have to say you are alright or something to that effect. I never went back. I was, at least 65 yrs. old. when this happened 10 yrs. ago.

Things like this has made me strong. I could tell more like this or similar as a child up. Pays not to pamper a child to much. They end up being the strongest. I am one of 5 in my family of children. my family so called very much depended upon me. Because I looked the strongest in the family I was a chunky robust little girl. Even though I was told the doctor said when I was born, that I was not a healthy baby.

66-1-M-37

1-19-78

TO: DAD

FR: BEN ORSOT

RE. SUGGESTED STRATEGY WHICH SHOULD NOT BE MADE PUBLIC

1. RETURN TO THE U. S. IN AN UNDERGROUND FASHION - NOT EVERYONE AS FEW CAN BE TRUSTED. SLOWLY WELL ORGANIZE IN LARGE CITIES, PREFERABLY ONE, & IDEALLY WASHINGTON D.C. WHICH IS PREDOMINANTLY BLACK & CENTER OF THE CANCER WHICH CAUSES THE STRUGGLE HERE. WHY CONTINUE TO TOY WITH THE BRANCHES HERE. LET'S CUT OUT THE ROOT.
2. YOU, PERSONALLY, GET GUYANESE CITIZENSHIP RIGHT AWAY SO YOU CAN GET PASSPORT TO ANY PLACE. YOU GO TO CANADA.
EE-1-M-38 over

RESET up RADIO there
in communication

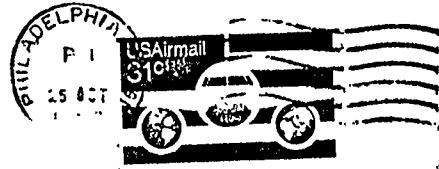
3. SENIORS, CHILDREN NOT TO GO TO U.S. AS SOME SENIORS WOULD TALK & CHILDREN SUBJECT TO ARREST. They maybe TO GRANADA OR CANADA.

Somehow, WE SHOULD OVERTHROW U.S. GOVERNMENT violently. IF we are going to die, lets TAKE THE "ROOT" with us & END THE MISERY FOR THE WORLD. I COULD DO A LOT OF SHIT IN WASHINGTON ~

EE-1-M-39

Wm. ...
2123 N 28th St
Philadelphia 19121

AIR MAIL



Mr & Mrs Glen Watson
90 Peoples Temple Church
P.O. Box 893
Georgetown
Guyana South America
EE-1-M-40

10/25/77

Hi Mom & Dad

Sorry to take so long sending
the enclosed. Your other will
follow next week. Everyone is fine
at this time. Aunt Lucie had been
trying to reach Daddy's Aunt
Ella called out and was surprised
to find that you were out of the
country. I don't know what Aunt
Lucie wanted but Aunt Ella will
be writing you. Betty said she
received your letter and as usual
you did not say anything. Anis is
back in the hospital for a couple
of days the swelling increased again
so the doctor wanted her back on
IV fluid again. I went to see her
last night and she seemed to be
doing well.

EE-1-M-41

How's Michael doing does he mention us and threaten to come home? Everyone asks about him and you and dad.

In your last letter you mentioned that you needed more summer clothes, were they for Michael or did you want clothes that are too small for Mike to give to the other kids. Let me know if Mike needs any more pencils and coloring material. Also is he in school and if so how is he doing. I hope it's not a super strict atmosphere because he's still young and a excessively strict or structured classroom atmosphere is not necessary right now. You also never mentioned the fact that Daddy's check was being sent there and I was worried as to what happened to it when it didn't come in September or October

EE-1-M-42

I had Brenda call the social
security office and that's how
we found out it was being sent
there, also why home'nt daddy
written us about his experience.
Have to go now class is restarting
Write soon
Love Winnie

EE-1-M-43

EE-1-M-44

Dear Randy

I had myself
committed to a private
mental Hospital to avoid
the draft. I still owe
Fairfax hospital \$5,000
bill and in 1967 - I
stole over \$250 dollars
worth of wine ^{from} De Nisco
in Burien, Washington.

I have over 10 lbs of
Maraqua seeds & weed
hide in a secret place.

The real reason
I wrote is to let you
know I used your
name ~~as~~ Randy Dickerson
as a phoney name - will
a v.D. test. I hope you
and I can have

another relationship I
I know you know what
I mean.

Your friend,

Lester Mathison

P.S. I hope to have
our next reunion
this ³ week Feb. since
this the 1st week - Boy
how time flies its
1971 already.

EE-1-M-45

I Lester Mathison on
19 give my resignation
as a member of Peoples
Temple.

I know Jim
Jones to be a man
of the highest esteem
and He portrays great
principal and character.

But I wish to do
my own thing, and
not dedicate my life to
this great Humanitarian
work.

Lester Mathison

EE-1-M-46

Judy Mueurn

She has been writing
& calling
Hugh Deswell
trying to get him to
come back

EE-1-M-47

(1)

February 10, 1997

Father -

Thank you for the many blessings you have given us here. I get up tight with the seniors here at 1029 Geary now, and then I hope that I don't have to take care of them over there; like I do over here. I know things are set up differently over there, for them, than here. I feel guilty about feeling that way - I feel sorry sometimes for the seniors, and sometimes they make me so mad I wish they were in a convalescent hospital, so that they would appreciate what they have here more, than what I think they do. My upper left side of the spine, has been stiff and hurting for going on six days now, and I think it is because I held out five dollars instead of putting it in, and also because I got real upset with the seniors, and I was moving that same week to another apartment in this building. When I think about the pain that you go through, and people that are tortured, then my left side doesn't really hurt, it's just a little uncomfortable. Chris Kice told me that I should go to the doctor to see about it, but I don't think it is necessary, because each day it seems to ~~get~~ ^{get} less, and less. A doctor two years ago told me that I had arthritis on my spine, and there was nothing I could actually do for it. (I just have to not get upset like I do that aggravates it.) I'm putting \$3.00 in ^(the offering) on that \$5.00, I held back. I wanted to use the \$5.00 for long-distant phone calls, in case you told me it was alright to go

Should talk to doctor

EE-1-M-48 Judith Merriam

(2)

(Hugh told me that I could call him if I wanted to.

ahead and call Hugh Doswell. I wrote a letter and mailed it to you in Guyana, in Jan. I think it was the first week of Jan. I called Hugh back since then, and he told me that the court had let him keep the other two children because Lavera wasn't doing the children right. So, thanks to you Father, Hugh has all four children. Hugh had to buy the children brand new clothes because Lavera wouldn't give those two children's clothes to him when he picked them up - that's what Hugh's dad told me.

From what Hugh said I guess his divorce will be ~~final~~ final this month - (Feb.)

The children and Hugh all live in San Bernadino with Hugh's parents. I wanted to keep in contact with Hugh - but I don't know if it's alright to or not - I know one time we were told not to - about a year or more ago - and I know he has to do some things before he can come back - I don't know or remember what things. I was hoping to get an answer to the letter I wrote to you, but then I told myself that I shouldn't expect a letter from you. I didn't give the letter to a counselor to send to you, because I was afraid that the counselors would read it, and not send it to you, and tell me what to do, or be upset with me for contacting Hugh. I know he's

KE-1-M-49 Judith Merriam

1. she is writing Hugh Roswell
& calling him

Feb. 11, 1978

TO: Father Jim Jones

From: Judith Merriam
1029 Geary
Apt. #51

EE-1-M-51

Jinda Mitchell

4/18/77

~~Follow orders~~

Yes I'm willing to go ~~to~~ ~~the~~ ~~land~~.
~~land~~. And I do want to go to the freedom
land, because that's the only place where
you can have total freedom and peace.
I'm willing to do anything you suppose
to do. And I won't get involved in nothing
if you don't suppose to do anything. I'll
do all my chores, jobs around the church,
and I'll phampton to make up for what
I did. Thank you father.

EE-1-M-52

Eileen Mc Conn

Father,
Yes, I do absolutely want to get
to the Freedom Land. There's no question about
that ~~in~~ in my mind.

I am ~~am~~ willing to follow all instructions
that Mother and Counsel ~~are~~ are anyone told
to give instructions. All instructions will
be followed out. What ever it takes to
get there I'm willing.

EE-1-M-53

①

FATHER,

LAST NIGHT YOU TALKED ABOUT A BUNCH OF NEWSPAPER ARTICLES THAT YOU BROUGHT WITH YOU FROM THE STATES. ONE ARTICLE WAS ABOUT JOHN MAHOR THE HEAD OF DELANCY STREET. THEY WERE ACCUSING HIM OF TAX FRAUD. YOU SAID THAT DELANCY STREET HAS HELPED A LOT OF EX-CONVICTS AND THAT THERE IS A GOOD CHANCE THAT SOME OF THEM COULD GET MAD ABOUT IT AND START TROUBLE IN THE STREETS. YOU SAID THAT THIS IS ALSO WHAT THEY ARE GOING TO DO TO US SO THAT THEY WILL HAVE A REASON TO TAKE OVER WHEN PEOPLE START REBELING IN THE STREETS. YOU ALSO READ AN ARTICLE ABOUT HOW SOMEONE SAID, I THINK IT WAS A JUDGE, BUT I'M NOT SURE.

EE-1-M-54

(2)

THAT RAPE WAS A NORMAL
REACTION THAT YOU SHOULD EXPECT
FROM MIDDLE CLASS WHITES WHO
ARE TIRED OF SUPPORTING PEOPLE
ON WELFARE AND HE MEANT BLACKS.
THERE WAS ALSO AN ARTICLE ABOUT
HOW THE K.K.K. WAS DRESSING
BABIES IN K.K.K. UNIFORMS.
THERE WAS ALSO AN ARTICLE
ABOUT HOW SOMEONE PAINTED
A SIGN ON THE BOSTON
COURTHOUSE SAYING EVERYONE
SHOULD OWN A NIGER. YOU SAID IT
TOOK THE A.C.I.A. 2 WEEKS
AND A GREAT BIG FIGHT JUST
TO GET THE SIGN TAKEN
DOWN. THERE WAS ALSO AN
ARTICLE ABOUT HOW A LADY'S
HOUSE WAS SOLD FOR
\$17,100 AND IT WAS WORTH
\$40,000.00 AND SHE COULDN'T
DO ANYTHING ABOUT IT.
THERE WAS ALSO AN

EE-1-M-55

(3)

ARTICLE ABOUT HOW GAYS
~~RIGHTS~~ AND HOW DIFFERENT
STATES ARE TAKING AWAY
ALL THE RIGHTS THAT THE
SUPREME COURT SAID THEY
HAVE. YOU ALSO SPOKE ABOUT
THE PROBLEMS THAT WE ARE
HAVING. ONE OF THEM IS THAT
WE ARE USING TOO MUCH WATER
AND WHEN THE 450 PEOPLE COME
DOWN HERE FROM THE STATES
ON JULY 4TH WE WILL NOT
HAVE ENOUGH SHOWERS AS THINGS
ARE NOW. WE ARE ALSO SHORT
OF FOOD FOR SO MANY PEOPLE.
YOU SAID THAT MOST OF THAT
PROBLEM WAS SOLVED BECAUSE
YOU HAD ORDERED 3 MONTHS
MORE FOOD. YOU SAID THAT WE
SHOULD NOT EAT AS MANY
EGGS AS WE HAVE BEEN. WE
CAN EAT MORE COLTARD HERE

EE-1-M-56

(47)

Then we could in the
States, we also have a problem
with not enough housing
for all of these new
people, we also have a problem
with not enough wood to
make a side walk out to
the new project. Charles
and Jerry gave their
book reports, you said that
if our loved ones don't
show up with the 450
then it either means that
they have been chosen to
stay till the very end or
that they were just
not cooperating back in the
States like they should
have.

Thank you Father,
Dand McCann

EE-1-M-57

10

Father I am willing to go the promise land, and
I'm willing to stay back and fight for the cause, I'm
just used to helping others, if I think they can't do it.
And I'm willing to follow all instructions in order to get
to freedom. Because I'm used to having someone strict
run my head to tell me what to do. The night from
the wrong. Because when I wouldn't come, I never did
they my mom. I always talk to her and give her a
bad time. Father maybe something wrong with me, I
just can't understand what people be telling me. It seems
like the only one I can rely on Mother and Father, be-
cause I understand you better. Because of what's going
on in America today.

EE-12-M-58 YONNE MORRISON

①

I Feel THAT if death comes my way that I can accept it. That is a Revolutionary death for then I will die for some reason, life is not worth living if you don't have something to live for, and being in Jonestown, that is allowing to come to Jonestown, I not only see but can feel that there is more to live or die for than any other time there was before in my living days. Fears, The only thing that I can think of is that, the fear of the way I would die - whether by knife, bullet, bomb ect., but when the 'White nights' are called, I don't think of this. This is a fear from the States for I lived in some pretty bad neighborhoods when in a or people were cut up and put in ditches, buried in houses and killing without mercy, I have seen, and felt death in the States all around me wandering when I would be next. Methods of getting and enemy, I don't know of any for first you must know the overall aspect of a situation and then plan your methods from there. What would happen to me if anything happens to Dad, for anything whenever it happens to Dad and what ever happen to Dad I hope it happens to me to but if not what ever his last orders are will be

EE-1-M-59

(2)

THANK DAD
Lyn Mitchell

carved out of the fullest, so from that point is what will happen to me, before to kill wife & child if traitor if they were to become or was a traitor they will be debt with accidently, because to leave a capitalist hell and come to a free land, with mind & body, and seeing the many smiles on all the peoples faces, and to become a traitor or not appreciate this that was given to us, well then they deserve to die, & miss nothing from the state, no there is nothing there that is worth sacrificing my life for, unless it was to benefit the cause, which would be impossible for as ~~long~~ as I would arrive they would snatch me, so I wouldn't even have ~~to~~ time to benefit anything. My sexual feeling is to women, a matured strong women, but I could do without if it had to be, and as far as a gun for ego, I don't go for, showing your ego is not showing your strength, I am not here to prove what I am, but to show what I can be, NEWS THAT happened last week, - Prime Minister of Israel (fascist) was the victim of an assassination attempt by his own party. Quebec denounced trade with South Africa. Brave stands behind 3rd world, and a stand against the racist regime of South Africa, Socialism to me means freedom of capital rulings, working together for land that is the peoples, & knowing

EE-1-M-60

that there is something to fight for on
a equality base. Threats, hear lost on
and when Dr Reed and others denied Dr
SHAT licensing (DR) of Guyana & when they
wanted our children to go to Guyana, etc etc,
but this has been resolved. THREAT in Peoples
Temple in left. The earthquake which shook
& destroyed homes, but none of Peoples Temple
people got hurt or property destroyed & they
might soon try to run a tax evasion
scandal on us for we have property in
which we are trying to sell.

THANK DAD
Guy Mitchell

EE-1-M-61

November 10, 1977

Dear Father,

As I was eating my dinner this evening Cassandra told me there was a phone call from Melvin Johnson who wished to talk to me about a pink slip of his that we were holding. He told Cassandra that he was going to sell the car and needed the pink slip. I got the number from her and went upstairs to check thru the pink slips and then to contact Mr. Johnson.

I found that there were two pink slips one for a 1976 Chevrolet Station Wagon and the other for a 1957 Ford Pick Up truck. The truck had as the registered owner Melvin Johnson and as the legal owner Peoples Temple. I then contacted Jack Bean for information as to Mr. Johnsons status with the church. He (Jack Bean) said to contact Melvin and see what he had to say.

I then phoned Mr. Johnson and asked him if I could be of help. He said that he had been given a Ford Pick up truck after his own truck had broken down in Redwood Valley and that he had thought that the truck was his but since Peoples Temple was listed as the legal owner how could he become the legal owner? I told him I would look into the matter and call him back.

Jack and I re-examined the pink slips. (We did this because I had asked Melvin Johnson to give me a description of the truck and he had been rather reluctant to describe it.) Since the truck is so old and is undoubtedly thru time and tide very beaten up anyhow we thought it would be the best P.R. if we gave it to him. We are having Jean Brown sign the pink slip as Power of Attorney. We are also asking Melvin Johnson to sign a note saying that he has received both pink slips from Peoples Temple.

I then called Mr. Johnson on the phone and told him we would have the pink slips available to him anytime tomorrow morning if he would be good enough to call at our front desk. He seemed quite relieved and said he would be over for them tomorrow..

Thankyou Father

Bette McLean

EE-1-M-62

Dad

26-3-78

My feelings about socialism & revolution or any death are selfish ones. I would love a revolutionary death because it would release me from this body, this earth, & this life hopefully never more to live in any form because I find it very hard to live with any extended time of enjoyment so after this life I don't wish to live for any thing again again. Now after being taught by you that the only way I can ever hope to be granted this wish is to live for socialism now, that's why I'm trying to be a socialist

I'm sorry Dad I know this isn't the way you want us to feel about socialism but I'm trying to be truthfull about this ~~issue~~

(over)

EE-1-M-63

As far as being a news minded
Person I'm not and I never was but
I know that's just got to change. Before
I came to this cause I didn't listen
or look at the news because I felt
they would only show or say what
they wanted us to hear or see. Not
necessarily what was true. I didn't
understand different nations because
I didn't put my lazy ass to any
trouble to look them up on a map nor
would I try to understand any news
item. Then after I come to this cause
you shield us with so much protection
I stop thinking altogether except for how
to be a smart ass. Dad I'm sorry to
have let you down but I will start try
to gather more news items and start my
mind to holding these facts. Thank you
Dad for saving our children from that
U.S. drug world & giving us love, under-
standing and a home. EE-1-M-64
Joe Joe Mason

1.
Jim no one ever stood before
an audience ~~etc~~ any time in history,
and told there faults and been so
trueful ~~has~~ you have. and no one
knows the pain and grief you bear,
and the sorrow you've seen. and
yet with a smile and a cheerful
heart and arms wide open you meet
each one and overlook and forgive
our short commings. Oh I look
over this beautiful land of the free
and the home of the brave. From the
start of the jungle, you now can
hardly believe, as far as you can
see there is plenty of food if you
see, almost ready for the harvest
and ground ready for more. Buildings
built and more ready to be - all
built by the peoples mighty
hand - and our leader with ears
and eyes wide open to meet
every need and see that all goe

EE-1-M-65

well. and when you think he
is asleep, his mind is never
at rest. It is for ever over his
sheep fold - to see that all goes well.
And many times catches the
enemy at large - trying their best
to destroy this beautiful land.
Before I ever met you^{Jim} I wanted to
see black people to have a place
of their own but I never then
knew that it would be you -
My eyes have looked over
shanty towns not fit for a dog -
My experience on the bus in 1943
Whites all standing. only one vacant
seat on the bus - I occupied that seat
next to a black lady. the back of
the bus. for blacks you see. I sat
in the last & seated where there was
just she and I. soon she said she
would have to move - I said not
for me you do not have to move,

EE-1-M-66

she waited a second² or so and
said but I better move - as she
left her seat. It was like a voice
through me that said she sure
didn't have to move for me. It was
so quiet on that bus - all white heads
went down in shame - I couldn't
help but notice. No one spoke a word.
a man in the back gave her a seat and
he stood. No one sat at the side of me
or where she sat next to the window.
This took place in Miami Fla. 1943

My grandmother was very ill &
past minutes just before taking
off for the trip, I made it alone -
I hadn't seen my uncle since early
¹⁹¹⁹⁻¹⁹²⁰~~20~~. By this time he was gray haired.
The message over the phone told him
how I would be dressed so he
would know me - The train at this
time ~~was~~^{had} a new engine called the South
EE-1-M-67

A wind - The engines changed before arriving to Miami - So uncle Billy & the man who was with him were almost out of sight - I took a chance as I thought it might be him ^{& called} sure enough it was and about 11 or 12 P.M. I know it was a late hour, I didn't realize or did I even know that blacks were being treated this way on the bus until they put the Skit on in L. Angeles Temple - I was froze that night and could not say a word - For it took me back to the time on the bus, I shall never forget -

Esther Mueller

and that bus was eroded -

EE-1-M-68

L

I am CASSANDRA mina Bruno
I here that one of my Brothers was
showing a sudden interest in me
I am not interested in his concern
I am 21 years old. I am married
& going to ~~be~~ be a mother ^{very} soon
I'm very happy here I want to be
left alone. I am studying to be a
dietitian. & I like my work. Good bye

EE-1-M-69

February 17, 1978

Report to Jim Jones
From Bette McCann San Francisco Temple

Dear Bishop:

How are you and all of our wonderful Comrades in the beautiful city of Jonestown? We have new pictures to look at now and how we do enjoy them. Thankyou so very much. The pictures show how hard you are all working and the wonderful progress you have made. Truly a miracle city. We all enjoy the letters we get from the P.L. and we share them with one another. It's a great thrill to get a letter from somebody in Jonestown, it makes one feel so much closer to what is happening down there.

We enjoy hearing you on the radio and we love the tapes you have sent to us. My favorite is the one of you fighting with my little "Wild Italiano" He has really come out of his shell. I'm so glad for him, and for all of our babies.

The purpose of this letter Bishop is to give a report to you of what is happening in the accounting office lately.

Truth Enterprises has slowed down quite a bit but it is still active. They have received small checks from time to time that has paid for a good many of their bills. We had a setback with back taxes but that is now cleared up and everything is fine with that account.

Valley Enterprises has been spending a great deal of money on items for the P.L. The last two months since the Finance Committee became active has settled this account down and it is more under control. The money is being evaluated, which I have felt all along was most important. The Finance Committee is doing a fine job. I have sent you the last two months payables for both Truth and Valley so that you may see what is happening. I will be reporting to you regularly in the future.

Robin Tschetter and I collaborate on the Money Order Payables. We have tried to cut out all unnecessary expenditures. June Crym and Jean Brown do a great deal of work on this account also. They make the decisions of what to pay and what not to pay, And on this account that is one heck of a job. We have had all kinds of experiences and one day we may write a book. People going off to the P.L. and neglecting to tell us about their bills has been the worst problem, but we think we've got it licked now. Phyllis Houston asks everybody going over about their bill problems and this helps a great deal. We have fewer communes and this saves money too. We are all concentrating on saving as much as we possibly can.

We are also cutting down on the car insurance and selling as many cars as possible. Irv Perkins has charge of the selling. As the insurance runs out if they are in General Use we sell them. So many of the cars we have are old and take too many repairs and the insurance costs more than the car is worth. Also so many are now overseas that we don't need

RE-1-M-70

a huge fleet of cars sitting around in the back yard. Even so the back yard is still quite full. We are looking forward to a much neater and emptier back yard as soon as we possibly can. On a few of the cars we have had legal problems that have had to go thru the Beurocracy of the Department of Motor Vehicles. Oy, what a place that is, frustrating but quite educational.

Will report to you next month. Thankyou for the opportunity to serve.

Thankfully yours,

Little McGowan

EE-1-M-71

21-2-78

Self Criticism:

I feel my work productivity is okay but not what it should be. I could work a lot harder and waste less time.

My weight is way out of control and I have ask Joyce to put me on the special diet because if I am going to entertain others I should be an example of what you stand for.

I should be more tollerent of others misquings because after all I'm not perfect myself and my tolluence to others would be a better example of leadership

I do feel I'm disciplined enough to go to Georgetown and do exactly what you ask me to do.

Thank You Dad
Dad Joe Macrow

EE-1-M-72

Self Criticism

21/2/78

Thank-you Dad ~~for~~ giving me an opportunity to be here. In criticizing myself I feel that I don't work as hard as I can and my attitude is not one to be commended. I don't get to know my comrades by speaking and talking to them (everyone).

I have a tendency to stay around a silent few that I know well. I don't express myself as often as I should because I fear rejection. On going to Georgetown I don't like being away from home and the family, but I will go if I am sent and represent our cause as I think you would have me to do.

I would like to help our financial situation in any way ^{that} I can. I will improve my attitude and speak up wherever I think I should.

Thanky Dad
Diana Macan
Diana Macan EE-1-M-73
L

~~Dear [unclear]~~ - enclosed are the Deed
of Reconveyance, the Deed of Trust and
the Straight Note.
Hope all is well with you. I am fine
and feel better every day. I have had
2 medical exams and will also be
x-rayed shortly when ~~the~~ an x-
ray equipment arrives. EE-1-M-74

I was ready to die and
it was a good thought
because now we won't
have to ~~see you~~ go
through so much pain or
make him think that you
is a failure, because few
people did not know what
the PNC and the PPP was
and sisters and brothers
have a gun pointed at them.

Thank You, Dad

~~Christa Marshall~~
TO: Dad
FROM: Christa
Marshall
EE-1-M-75

27/1/78

To Dad,

I am writing you concerning my thievery since I have been here. First, I stole a blouse. It came back in my laundry bag and I knew it didn't belong there and I took it because I liked it. Then there was a red blanket I got from the laundry house during the first crisis. Again I thought I liked it. From the food lines, getting two plates and eating them both because it had a good dessert or main dish. A cookie from a senior, at the time it was because I wanted it. I took a pair of panties from the ware house because I left a pair of mine in shower and I just had to replace them. A red blouse I took that came to our house, I took it because I lost a red blouse. What all this boils down to is elitism. My thoughts were on what I wanted Monopolizing everything I can, making sure Bea gets whatever she wants no matter what the cost to you or the person who comes out short. I've always had my way and still tries to have it. I also feel it could be an indirect act of hostility towards you. Here, you are a ~~ee~~ constant reminder and example of what I should be and should be doing. It's hard to face that example when you are an elitess who hates work, who hates to face anything, who takes advantage which is what I have done. I'm sorry Dad to throw this type of failure in your face for you have taught me better. I will rectify this.

Thank You, Dad,

Bea McCann

EE-1-M-76

ed knew 23/11/1977 EE-1-M-77

I started out for revolutionary suicide, almost switched to fighting but stuck to ~~it~~ ^{suicide now}. One main reason is that even though we have made arrangements for the children if we fight there is no guarantee that at that last hour to destruct, it would not be so late that the enemy would not be parading amongst our buildings searching for any one left and finding with few of our children dead. I would like to be on the front lines and fight for my own personal decision but I would not do it without knowing the children were ok. It is not my decision to make. I never thought people would line up to be killed but actually think a select group would have to kill the majority of the people secretly without the people knowing it. The way - I don't know. Poisoning food or water supply I heard of. Exhaust fumes in a closed area (carbon monoxide) I heard was effective while people were asleep. It would be terrorizing for some people if we were to shave them all in a group and start chopping heads off - or whatever this is why it would have to be secretly.

People fight for their land and rights daily but it seems that if we did the same we would be categorized as the same - oppressed group struggling for liberty. If we killed ourselves maybe we would be categorized as lunatics but at least we would be assured that our people could not sell us out or be tortured or taken and brainwashed (the children). The manuscript you mentioned could be sent to whomever - Russia, Cuba, maybe even to the states though they would change it around. People listen more to what we had to say

because 300 people taking their lives would be quite something to read about.
They will be on us no matter what we do anyway. If we fought it would look stupid if they changed the story that we were fascists fighting black Guyanese socialists because I believe the soldiers would be brainwashed against us - they wouldn't know who they were really fighting. From my experience in Georgetown - the Guyanese don't understand who we are anyway.

I don't know what weapons we have but I think we don't have much of a chance of survival. We would be slaughtered and then although I didn't think of it until someone mentioned it last night - they could probably add to their story that a lot of our people were cowards and ran from them. Maybe Mike and Albert have a loyalty to this land since they have been here so long but I think Americans grow up with no loyalty to anything - land or principle. Many in the group have developed some loyalty - even new people since we have been here - maybe they would fight to be true to you - which is why I would fight - others to fight for the land. But what a farce it would be to be slaughtered and captured and risk our children's lives to be taken to the fascists. So I am saying here I don't know how many would stand up to fight.

So I am basically ~~am~~ cynical about how far you can trust our people. The main reason for ~~persuade~~ ^{to} assure safety to the children
PAC of BAA 200 JAMES at ~~train~~ EE-1-M-78

and from the other standpoint of history, it would go down better and might stir others to become socialists or more active. Such drastic action as suicide.

It would be nice for our children to be able to grow somewhere, communistically and safely, but if this can't be accomplished, I don't know. I don't relish the idea of participating in killing the children, and I don't think anyone does, but I will do it because I think I could be as compassionate as the next person about it, and I don't hate children. I know Stephen is true to you, but some of the people who jump and say "fight" I don't think look at the consequences. It is an easy way out for some to just go to the front line, fight and die, and not have to be worried about the children or seniors or others injured or whatever, who would no doubt be left to meet the fascists - unless our planing was so secure as to assure death to the children and seniors.

At the point when I thought we should fight was when I was accepting that life will always fuck us over that our people would have to suffer - that's just the way life is - you will always get fucked over so what did it matter - our people deserved it anyway - why are we better than anyone that we can't be tortured also. But then you said we could plan our deaths - we

EE-1-M-79

Didn't have to just die - we could try to have impact on the world and save our children. So I switched back to suicide. I felt like if we fought - maybe to each one it would mean something, but it almost seemed to me we're going to get fucked over by old life again, because I think there is no guarantee on our children dying securely in the middle of a battle. With our plan now - the way we would like to do it - it may take up to two hours.

Also I think what a slap in the face to fascists it would be to take our own lives before they could have the pleasure of it. Then again they might probably be glad I they didn't have manpower or guns to waste on us. They would have to clean up the remains and ~~that~~ would have the story of we had left to remember us by.

I think life is a fuck over anyhow, whatever we do. But maybe less with the revolutionary suicide. So I stick to it, I'll do whatever is expected of me no matter what you have to do.

From
Annie Moore
EE-1-M-80

EE-1-M-80

EE-1-M-81

Dear Jim, Change to Work in Field
I would like to be released from my responsibility of taking care of Hela & start working in the field. I was originally on the Banana crew. I don't feel that I'm setting the kind of example I should. I do not wish to become apart of the elite crowd, but I do have a tendency to go that route. I'd really like for the nurses staff to get someone to replace me. I'd like to continue my classes, but still do my share of work in the field. My hours are from 6:00^{a.m.} to 6:00^{night} here with Hela.
I love you Jim
C. Cheryl M. Call

Dear Jim, Sexual attractions
I have no sexual attractions to you in the past or now. I think that in order for me to even think in terms of you sexually or however, I would have to think I was +2 or pretty high to let that thought nest in my mind. I still see you as a Savior. As my only Savior that brought me out of the dungeons of that fascist system.
I love you Jim
C. Cheryl M. Call

Dear Jim, Hostility
I have no hostility toward you, only to the ones who cause you so much pain including myself. I feel that we're really not good enough to blow your loving head off.

IN THIS HOUR WE FACE
DEATH.

MOST OF THE CONGREGATION
OF PEOPLES' TEMPLE & WE
(THE PEOPLE OF PEOPLES'
TEMPLE) WILL FIGHT
TO THE LAST MAN, WOMAN
OR CHILD TO SUPPORT THE
IDEALS & PRINCIPLES, WE HAVE
LIVED BY THESE MANY
YEARS!

J. G. Jones

EE-1-M-82

George McCall

9/12/77

My feelings & beliefs about Socialism
is that it is the only answer to the capitalist
monopoly, which are in control of the govern-
ment in the U.S. & also seemingly are
gaining control here in this government.

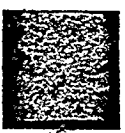
In the capitalistic system (U.S.), my life had
no meaning. I wasn't aware of what was
going ~~on~~ around me. I didn't care about
myself, less on anyone else. I had a \$200
a day habit of heroin & my life was totally
in ruins. I hate what the capitalistic system does
for you. The fascist capitalistic dogs have all
types of drugs imported from other countries, & they
have it sold & make the largest ~~profits~~ ^{profits}. While
the people selling the drugs go to jail repeatedly
& the victims who buy the drugs go to jail, suffer to
some die. I can no longer identify with such a
destructive system, where the people's welfare is not
taken care of or not looked out for with but interests

Socialism ~~is~~ means of equality, where
everybody has all things common. Since I've
become a part of socialism & began sharing with
my comrades & caring what happens to them as well
as myself, I can look back & realize what a
total loss my life was without socialism. The word
so many people frown upon, because they don't under-
stand it & have had misinterpretations of the word, just
like everything else, I guess. Socialism makes you
aware of what's going on around you. For you
can see & read the papers daily, how reform

EE-1-M-83 HT

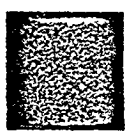
are mistreated, put in convalescent homes & forgotten because of people & their total selfishness & craving for capitalistic gain. How young peoples lives are "dead" before they even begin, "the ghettos" are the slums & the children are never taught nothing good about themselves, & never learn about the great black leaders in history, how some died that we might have a right to freedom, & yet we still are continuously under constant harassment, when we ~~continue~~ the strike for freedom, where all people can be equal. It is a shame that the young people (as well as the olds whom are the future ~~of~~ tomorrow) when they stand for what they believe, & as a result have to be faced with young squads & massive blood shed. I favour the road to socialism isn't easy, by all means. You learn to take the bitter with the sweet. As you accept the bitter things, which undoubtedly are mistakes that you need to work on, you administer to these mistakes & change them. You then show a sign of growth into a better person. I favour the fastest sign of growth into socialism is when you ~~have~~ ~~yourself~~ ~~as~~ ~~a~~ ~~zero~~, & then continue on to help others & maintain the principles & ideals of socialism (equity). I have believed & lived socialism for the past 8 years. For once in my life I have something to live for. It can be the beginning of my life or it can be the end. For what good is ones life, when he has nothing in his life that's worth dying for. I am so thankful to be a part of this great movement, because I know that my life when living had meaning, & my death will have a greater meaning for others will lives carry out the great words for socialism. For justice may die, but TRUTH will never die. 66-1-M-84 Cheryl M. Caldwell

0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0



Handwritten notes, possibly including "P. 2" and "1985".

EE-1-m-85



Handwritten text, possibly "1985".



Irene Mason - written by Rita Tupper
as she gave her answers.

Why we Left the US

We are here for freedom, Justice
Socialist

We are here to keep our Children
out of Concentration Camps.

We come because we have a home
here.

We get free medicine here. Have free
D1.

Our food is free for us.

We are here there is care for the
Seniors both day & night.

Get C lothy free.

KE-1-M-87

6E-1-M-88

DAD -

I FEEL RESPONSIBLE ABOUT THE PETITIONS TAKEN AT THE
FRONT DOOR OF SF. TEMPLE. PERHAPES, I COULD HAVE
HELPED IF I HAD BEEN THERE. I FEEL I LET THIS CAUSE
DOWN, BY WANTING TO LEAVE TOO SOON. I SHOULD HAVE
STAYED BACK TO HELP. - INSTEAD I USED MY PARANOIA TO
MAKE ME THINK I WAS SPECIAL + THAT I NEEDED TO COME
TO JONESTOWN SOONER THAN I SHOULD HAVE.

JANE M.

Why I believe in Socialism & was brought
up to believe every one was led & all way to go
my children to them and then all the way to bed
my family to them with other and they would
share with Socialism mean so much to me
& I had begun to explain & all way got
done for my fellow man that mean so
much to me

Allen Motos

EE-1-M-89

May 26-78

Great suffering (1)

You took on the suffering of
every one you healed -

You walked many miles over the
years, carrying food in the week
ours of the night as well as by day,

And many a pain you bore
that the world or many close by
if any know not of, trying to
save the weak and the lost,

and everyone's sorrows were yours
and their pain you bore. Till
your poor body will stand no
more. And in that body that we
see standing and sitting before us
in wrecked with pain we know
not of. There is no words to compare,
No matter how we try.

I think the worst is hearing
people tell of how they suffered by
poies and injustice. And women
having babies in the sidewalk and
not allowed even a few moments
to give birth. So much suffering

66-1-M-90

and pain you have had to bear ⁽²⁾
I know - the most pain you could
bear is those you raised & walked with
you - then betraed you. Everyone you
raised in debt to you. Some of us would have
paid over \$1,000 & \$1,000 -
P. S.

Jim - he had to write what
happened in the year of 1929 -
I let Marcie read it and before she
read it I told her what a time you
had to write something like I wrote
at a time like this, that was the
other night and before she read it
I told her how many times you
had mentioned about the depression
in 1929 and I could not remember
any of it. She said I will tell you
why. With a firm voice. Because
it was too painful to bear ^{and you} ~~but~~ ^{but}
I wrote what I felt in 1929 -

You & Marcie are still number 1
in my family - and your family.
2nd, ~~the~~ we were told to stand fast
therefore which we were set free of and
be not entangled again in the yoke of
bondage. So if ~~we~~ we are free then we
should be able to see through socialism.
for it is plain to see. It is Christ's Teaching. ^{liberati}
66-1-M-91 ^{ward}

Thurs. May 25-78

Jim I probably should have kept my mouth shut & said nothing. I do not know Jean Lucene very well. But she did say what I said. But that has been said I am sure before. She was very much put out about the wig and large curlers they sent, she said they could have sent something worth while. That was my 1st time being on the floor. But I did mention it to Wade Parker just before you called ~~me~~ ^{house} up there about she mentioned a \$1,000 and she wasn't taking it lightly about the dogs. But Hena was up there and Wade did tell me to wait and see. what she had to say - That I didn't do, as she spoke after I did - But I don't think she told that to Jean any way. she said the only reason she had the stuff was because she had her own shop, and it was ~~Sheryl's~~ ^{Estell} ~~Wife~~ ^{Wife} said

EE-1-M-92

~~was~~ to blame for sending it,

I am not trying to defend her
but I do think it should be
known what she did say,
She was very much put out by the
trunk that was sent her.
Father G. L. Mable

she made the remark to me she
didn't know what to do with it,
she gave some curlers to G. L. Mable

EE-1-M-93

Notes of what happened in the spr. 1929
during depression

Dad taken to Julietha ~~to~~ the home.

for feeble minded. Now a home for
the aged. Things that happened in the
process, Police came threw tear gas in
his eyes so they could take him -
Family had to get out of the house
because he was acting like a maniac.
He baptized me by throwing water on
my head and said something about
I was to receive a crown. He was taken
to City Hosp. Now known as general.

We lived on the county line and neither
county or city wanted to take him.

But the city did after seeing the family
all up set by his behavior. Jim I
thank you again and again for I to was
a very religiously sick person when you
found me.

They released him after 3 days.

Dad only had a dime in his pocket.
They offered him fare back home. He
refused and walked all the way home -
He even broke the door off the police
car. I don't know how I could have

EE-1-M-95

Forgotten all this, but I don't want a
time to remember like last night,
I couldn't before this ever think of the
name Juliatta, her name for the aged

Last night I took a nice warm foam
bath and just got in bed - When you first
called alert, alert, alert. - I stood on the
walk with my stool in my hand,
When a couple guards came up - One
with a child in his arms and the
other with a gun. He asked if this
was no. 4 I said yes. He said someone
there I said no one but me, and I
would like to stay here close by Macie
if I can, as I stayed with Lynetha
when she was there. If not then I
will come to the pavillion.

Dad was a man of few words
When arguments came. He walked
away, neither was he afraid to face
what ever came his way.

But after leaving Juliatta which his
brother at that time got him out and he was
to live with him. But dad came home
and stayed until his death year 1960 -
lived one week being 81 yrs. EE-1-M-96
Father Mueller

EE-1-M-97

Dear Father

I feel that socialism is the best way of life. Having been taught by you the caring of one another and sharing of each others difficulties. ~~Principle~~ being the main issue. _{Principle}

Thank you,
Viola Matton

Dear Father:

you have asked us to write some of our opinions.

I feel if I am in order, that if the older persons such as myself, do not get any more, please, let the little ones to give a chance in a new life.

Thank you Father,
Viola Matton

P.S.

Father:

We came here to help build a new nation and develop a new land in hope of being able to feed all people of the world. I am more than sure Father, we will succeed in doing just that. Why? because you said that we would.

Thank you again,
Viola Matton

Darrell Martin

Sept 21, 1977

EE-1-M-98 to

Father

Why I was walking around I had

just came back from my cottage

and I was on my way up here and you

was not on when I came up here and

I saw other children walking around and

I thought it would be all right to walk

around without making any noise so

that is why I was walking around

Darrell Martin

thank you

Father

EE-1-M-98

Darrell Martin

Sept 21 1977

EE-1-M-99

to
father

the reasons why we are here and why we came
from the states, the reason is because the smoot
bill 14-37 which allows the police to pick you
up if you don't give them the right answer, and the
reason that they have back there and we don't have
all that mess over here we have fresh air good
no pollution in our food don't get sick as often
as we did back in the states and another
reason why we are over here is because the
traders are out to get us and putting the
news papers out to make us have a bad reputa-
tion but because of father it won't happen,
and another reason why is the children can
grow up to have a better life to live in
instead of a capitalist state and they can be
free like we are now and don't have nothing to
worry about and the nursing is better here and the
best doctor in the world he knows what he's
doing.

Henry Mercer -
Written by Rita Tupper
why we left the U.S.-----

Russian had the Layer Bomb and
would use it to destroy the world.

We were saved from Genocide
We were saved from Earthquake

We are over here in a free
country where we are not molested
are not robbed or killed.

Bill-1427 - when a cop arrest you
you have to speak what he is
thinking or you will be charged with
a Federal Crime

China is putting all their cities
under ground.

3 Countries failed to sign the
Human Rights - Chile South
Africa, United States

EE-1-M-100

An Oil Shortage - be a
fight between the King of Saudi
Arabia.

Saved from nuclear Reactors
South Africa has a nuclear
Reactor, will have Atomic
Bomb -

We are first class citizens here
not second class citizens anymore I am
glad to be free from this Capitalistic
Oppression.

E-1-M-100-a

Socialism is complete and total economic equality. Socialism is the only thing to live and especially the only reason to die. It means everything to me I'm willing to die for Socialism! Or also do anything else, it may call for because for me it's easier to die than maybe do something else. But what has to be done must be done for socialism.

Eileen McCann

EE-1-M-101

EE-1-M-102

PEOPLES TEMPLE
of the Disciples of Christ

Why we left United States
because the CIA was going
to kill all Black people
poor white and indians and
and going to put chemicals
in the water to kill them.

Senate Bill 14.27 the police
will come and get you if you don't
give the right answer. Then to
it was going to be a water
shorted also food. Then to
the earth quick very bad in
United States. The return bump
is the that kill peoples. The
~~unstable~~ and will ~~not~~
~~not~~ not betray
paper Lucy Miller

D 5 P.O. Box 893 Georgetown, Guyana G 1

September 6th 1977
Gonestown, Guyana

Dear Father:

I feel some of the reasons as to why
we are here are to escape; The Chemist's Theory,
Senate Bill 1427, The Netron Bomb, and will
not be ruled by Burke's decision.

Thank you,
Viola Keston

EE-1-M-103

TO DAD

I HAVE NOTHING AGAINST SECURITY, FOR
I BELIEVE THAT THIS IS SOMETHING THAT MUST
BE WHEN YOU HAVE A LARGE BODY OF PEOPLE
AS WELL AS NOT KNOWING ~~WHO~~ ^{WHO} WILL DO WHAT
NEXT INCLUDING MYSELF. AS FAR AS THE
United STATE, I HAVE NOT, AND WILL NOT EVEN
THINK OF GOING BACK THERE, I HAVE SEEN
TO MUCH CORRUPTION IN THE STATE ESPECIALLY
IN STATES AS INDIANA - BLACKS KILIN
BLACKS FOR DOPE - THAT THE WHITE
CONTROLLED IN THE STREETS, TEXAS PREDIJJES
IN EVERY ASPECT, LOUISIANA ALSO PEDIJJES.
AND IF SEEM ISNT BELIEVIN WHAT
IS. SO TO SEE ~~THE SENIORS~~ ~~ALL~~
~~THE SENIORS~~ WITH A
SMILE KNOWING SHE DOSNT HAVE TO GO
TO A OLD FOLK HOME, OR A YOUNG MAN
OR WOMAN NOT HAD TO GO TO JAIL
AND GIVE A SECOND CHANCE - IS MORE
THAN WORDS CAN EXPRESS - AND TO KNOW
THAT I WALK A LAND FREE OF ALL
(CAPITALIST DECISION). IT'S NOT A DREAM
YET IT SEEMS LIKE ~~A~~ DREAM. AND
TO DIE FOR ALL OF THIS IS ENOUGH TO
DIE FOR - YES ALOT OF US SAY WE
WILL DIE BUT KNOWIN IN OURSELVES
THAT THIS ISNT WHAT WE WANT - I
CARRY FEARS FOR NOT DEATH, BUT
WHAT KIND OF DEATH YET LISTEN TO
YOU TALK DAD, HELPS ME BE ~~BE~~ STRONGER
AND THESE FEARS I HAVE, I WILL
NOT SHOW, FOR YOU GAVE ME A CHANCE
EE-1-M-104

To be a LEADER, AND in being A LEADER
AND WANTING OUR CHILDREN TO BE
LEADERS, you HAVE TO BE STRONG AND SHOW
LEADERSHIP ABILITIES.

THANK DAD
Janyllitakell

DAD
J

EE-1-M-105

To: Dad

1) I feel THE APPROACH OF THAT PROFESSIONAL IN THE DAY OF THE JACKAL SHOWED BEST HOW TO KILL OUR ENEMIES. FIRST I WOULD FIND OUT WHAT THEIR CURRENT WEAKNESSES, LIKES AND DISLIKES ARE. FOR EXAMPLE TIM STONE HAS A HISTORY OF BEING A HOMOSEXUALLY ACTIVE TRANSVESTITE. I WOULD VENTURE TO SAY THAT WITH THE PRESURE HE'S UNDER RIGHT NOW, HE WILL FIND TIME FOR A HABIT LIKE THIS. HE WOULD NOT RECOGNIZE ME IF I WAS DISGUISED, SINCE HE'S SUCH A RASCIALIST. I COULD LURE OR FOLLOW HIM TO AN AREA WHERE PICKUPS TAKE PLACE, CUT HIS THROAT AND POLICE WOULD THINK IT WAS JUST ANOTHER HOMOSEXUAL MURDER. IT HAPPENS ALL THE TIME. I'M WILLING TO BET THAT EACH AND EVERY ONE OF OUR ENEMIES HAVE SOME HANGUP OR SOMETHING THEY DO THAT PLACES THEM IN A POSITION TO BE GOTTEN.

2) I AM SEXUALLY ATTRACTED TO BOTH MEN AND WOMEN. I FIND THAT THE MALES I'M NORMALLY ATTRACTED TO ARE MUSCULAR, HUSKY TYPES LIKE ANTHONY SIMON, JOHN HARRIS, JACK BEAM ETC. I'M AWARE OF A HOSTILITY TO WOMEN BECAUSE I FEEL THAT THEY SEEK TO CONTROL OR RUIN A MALE IN A RELATIONSHIP. HOWEVER, AT THE SAME TIME, I REALIZE THEY ARE BETTER ORGANIZERS AND PLOTTERS. PASSIVE WOMEN TURN ME OFF, PROBABLY BECAUSE I'M SO PASSIVE AND CAN SEE SO MANY OF MY NEGATIVES IN SUCH A SITUATION.

3) IF FATHER WERE KILLED, I WOULD KEEP TRYING TO BUILD HIS DREAM, SINCE ITS NOW BECOME MINE ALSO. WHATEVER LEADER THAT WOULD FOLLOW WOULD HAVE TO BE MORE FORCEFUL THAN YOU HAVE HAD TO BE IN ORDER TO KEEP THE MOVEMENT INTACT IF THATS AT ALL POSSIBLE. THE MOVEMENT STILL DOESN'T RUN WITHOUT YOU PRESENT SO THERE IS A STRONG LIKELYHOOD OF IT FALLING, SO I WOULD DIE.

4) ON DEATH, I'VE OFTEN THOUGHT DURING OUR LONG DISCUSSIONS ABOUT DEATH DURING WHITE NIGHTS, THAT IT'S A LOT LIKE SEX IN THAT THE ANTICIPATION IS WORSE THAN THE ACT ITSELF. I CONSTANTLY ASK MYSELF, WHAT WOULD I DO IF, IF A DAY TO DAY SITUATION TURNED INTO A LIFE AND DEATH SITUATION, AND WHAT WOULD BE THE BEST WAY TO HANDLE THEM. I DON'T THINK OF IT IN TERMS OF FEAR LIKE I USTA, JUST SOMETHING THAT'S GOING TO HAPPEN.

5) THINGS I MISS IN THE STATES: EASE OF TRANSPORTATION AND COMMUNICATION. THINGS THAT I'VE ALWAYS TAKEN FOR GRANTED SUCH AS GOING OUT AND GETTING A PEN OR TOOL THATS NEEDED.

6) TRAITOROUS PARENT, COMPANION, OR CHILD: YES I BELIEVE I WOULD. I'VE CONSTANTLY HAD TO DEAL WITH THAT POSSIBILITY IN REFERENCE TO MY PARENTS,

EE-1-M-106

PARTICULARLY MY BLOOD DAD.

7) BATTLE TENSION: IN PHILADELPHIA, WHEN I DID GO TO BED AT NIGHT AT MY PARENTS HOME, I WOULD ALWAYS WONDER IF SOMEBODY WAS GOING TO COME OVER THE FENCE, CUT THE DOGS THROAT AND DO HS ALL IN. EVERYTIME ANY OF MY RELATIVES WOULD GO OUT THE DOOR, IWOULD WONDER IF DEATH OR WORSE WAITED FOR THEM ON THE STREETS. I USTA THINK THAT WALKING THE STREETS WAS LIKE AN ANIMAL WALKING THRU A JUNGLE KNOWING THAT AT ANYTIME, ANYTHING COULD HAPPEN. I HATED SUCH AN EXISTENCE, AND DRANK TO ESCAPE IT. WHAT I'M SAYING DAD, IS THAT IN THE ST STATES WE WERE ALWAYS UNDER BATTLE TENSION, ONLY THE LINES WEREN'T ALWAYS SO CLEARLY DEFINED. AND EVEN BETTER, I DON'T CRAVE A DRINK.

8) I'VE HEARD IN THE NEWS THAT THERE IS NO SECURITY IN CAPITALISM. NO AMT. OF RICHES GIVES THE GAURUNTEES OF SECURITY AS UNDER SOCIALISM. POWER CAN HAVE YOU ON TOP TODAY, AND TOMORROW HAVE YOU IN FRONT OF A FIRING SQUAD. THAT THE U.S. IS SO SICK TILL ALL OF THEIR CREATIVITY IS DEVOTED TO NOT JUST WINNING WAR, BUT TO THE UTTER DESTRUCTION OF ALL LIFE TO THE SAVING OF ALL CAPITAL.

9) SOCIALISM IS EQUALITY OF OPPORTUNITY, THE EQUAL SHARING OF OUR LAND AND RESOURCES. THE ONLY REASONABLE ANSWER TO A WORLD WHERE SO MANY STARVE PURELY BECAUSE WE'RE STILL PLAYING ANIMAL KINGDOM. THAT IS, THOSE WHO ARE STRONGER MORE INTELLIGENT, ETC PURELY BECAUSE OF A HAPPINSTANCE OF NATURE, RULE, CONTROLLING THE LAND AND NATURAL RESOURSES.

Russell Motor

EE-1A-107

Peace & Love Dad,

Good morning, Dad I want to thank you for being there all ways when I needed you. Dad sincerely it wonderful being in this freedom land. When I came in from the States I was having female problem of which I was not aware. I feel more relaxed & interested in myself for the way they handle me. Doctor told me of my problems even showed ~~me~~ ^{me} the cause and treated it. I can see all the achievement one can get by applying and co-operating with one other. If it wasn't for you I know I wouldn't be as aware as I am now. Socialism is a complete new way of life for me. Dad Thank You for our meals. Thank You for the News. For the care you give the children, seniors, workers, (etc). Thank You for the way we are learning to be.

Socialist.

Last night I was feel down because of the way some people around here act, but as tears came from my eye I thought on you, I was on my job for the nursely, so I got up to go to the restroom hope my dad wouldnt see me. But you were there and all my feel passed to see you after the long day you had with the guest we had. Thank You Dad and I Do Appreciate You.

Lydia Morgan

EE-1-M-108

To Dad

EE-1-M-109

From Joyce McIntyre

I don't know if it's time or not if I
should go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital

I would like to go to the hospital
and stay with the nurse and have the
nurse to get the medicine
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital

I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital

I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital

I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital
I would like to go to the hospital

EE-1-M-111

Since I've been here in Jones town death doesn't mean anything
I live only for the children. To me life ~~is~~ is for the revolution.
Before when I was in the states sometimes I would want to sleep
living because of ^{the} relationship I was in. Now I understand that
relationships ain't shit.

I fear surprises I like to know what's going to happen before it
happens.

I would stay with the revolution if anything happened to dad because
in every other revolution in the past the revolution fell apart and I think
that should end some way and in this revolution I believe it should
go on and I will do what ever I can to help it go on.

It would be no problem to kill my wife or child if they were
to turn traitor.

I miss my Brothers, sister, mama and daddy they are members
of the temple. They're not worth any sacrifice. If it was cleared by dad
I would get them.

Guns don't excite me, I know guns are necessary in a revolution
I would rather have a bow and arrow or a sling shot or something like
that, I don't like gun. I don't see any sexual feelings when I
carry a very boss' body because I haven't carried a gun much. If
I did carry a gun a lot I know I would have some sexual feelings there.

In the news I remember Eldridge Cleaver who was the mister of
propaganda for the Black Panther Party and is now a under the table sale out.
And is trying to find him self and seeking out the Muslims and says every
one should have Jesus in everything they do and leave politics to the
politicians. In the news also Ben Chavez and his trial was mentioned.
Andy Young (boot lickin lacky) said that USSR and Cuba is supporting
violence in Africa and ~~with Africa~~ ^{South Africa} may be another Vietnam and that could
become a third world war. 80 CIA agents were abandoned by Americas
the president ignored their call and they have no way to go.

Threats on our people, the I.R.S., our Radio may be cut off
the white power structure stopping our people from getting out.

Socialism to me is Production and distribution of goods in the
hands of the people. And a dictator to lead and advise the people of
just and ~~staring~~ caring dictator

To get a ~~good~~ ^{enemy} I believe some one like Chris Lewis but

lover and more than one person like him and more ca
sisten to dad's ever instruction. A brave and loyal person.

Charles
Marshall

EE-1-M-112

To Dad.

[Faint, mostly illegible handwriting in the lower section of the page, possibly including a signature or date.]